



# CONTACT

## THE PHOENIX PROJECT

"YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!"

VOLUME 6, NUMBER 3

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 2.00

JULY 12, 1994

# Bubba "Snorty" Clinton Crook For *All* Treasons Sex & ADFA Drug Money Laundry

Editor's note: Please pardon our spellings of some of the names herein. This is a transcription of an incredibly well documented video tape called THE CLINTON CHRONICLES, sprinkled with occasional brief comments by Commander Hatonn.

**7/8/94 #1-#4 HATONN**

### TRANSCRIPTION OF THE CLINTON CHRONICLES TAPE

[QUOTING:]

Narrator: On January 20, 1993 William Jefferson Clinton became the 42nd President of the United States. At the time, most Americans were not aware of the extent of Clinton's criminal background, nor were they aware of the media black-out which kept the information from the public.

As State Attorney General and later Governor, Bill Clinton, in 12 years, achieved absolute control over the political, legal, and financial system of Arkansas. As President he would attempt to do the same to the nation by bringing members of his inner circle with him to Washington.

The HIJACKING of America was underway. The impact on

future generations would be incalculable.

Judge Jim Johnson, former Arkansas State Senator and former Supreme Court Justice (Arkansas): "Bill Clinton was born in Hope and, of course, raised in Hot Springs (Arkansas). They had open bawdy houses over there at the time and they had open gambling at the time. Clinton grew up in that atmosphere, that different atmosphere, of Hot Springs—'if it felt good you did it'.

"He was selected to go to the 'Nationals' from Arkansas Boy's State to be a delegate to the National Boy's State. While he was there he was able to meet John Kennedy and I'm sure that sparked an ambition in this young man.

"He has always had an exceptionally keen mind, a keen intellect. And he evidently early had tremendous ambition. He was gifted in so many ways. The truth is, he is one of the most charming men that I have ever met in my life. He has more energy than any ten people I have ever known. He was able to network himself into running for Attorney General virtually unopposed. And then he was able to take that position and catapult himself into the Governor's

(Please see BUBBA "SNORTY" CLINTON, p.13)

## INSIDE THIS ISSUE

4th Of July On June 26? We'll See! p.2

Where Are We Now As A Confused Nation? p.3

Monarch Mind Control Supporting Data, p.5

Blowing Away The *Second Amendment* Myth, p.22

More From *THE USURPERS*: L.B.J. & Goldwater "Dance", p.24

*Rolling Stone*: Waist Deep In Whitewater, p.32

Commentaries By Ronn Jackson, p.36-37

U.N. Bases In America! p.38

Thoughts On Militia & ADL-O.J. Connection, p.40

Gunther Russbacher Update, p.40

Clintonistas Strike Again—Crooks Sure Are Busy! p.41

One Man's Journey To Freedom, p.44

From Doris Ekker: Finally, Some *Soul Singing*! p. 51

**FIRST CLASS MAIL**

# 4th Of July On June 26? We'll See!

7/4/94 #1 HATONN  
COMMUNICATION

As you study, if you do, the circumstances around your world it must be rather saddening to realize that on this, your U.S.A. Independence Day—that there is not much "independence" anywhere. Neither is there FREEDOM for which there has been fought war after war in the "name of". These are the "changes" brought about; the illusions birthed from these encounters which allow YOU to somehow think you have gained freedom and that good has prevailed above evil. War itself is EVIL—so what can be birthed from evil save more evil? Man gains or regains freedom in birthing from the seeds planted in GOODNESS. But is there goodness anywhere? Of course there is goodness for there is GOD and where there is God

there MUST BE goodness. The struggle is, of course, in the perceptions of thought and the intent within soul. This is NOT some "tangible" acquisition that you may hold as you can hold a piece of metal or a statue or a book—it is the "thought" within the folders which gives a book life and so too is the "thought" within living and experiencing which gives manifestation in "life". "Freedom" like "Christness" or "goodness" is a STATE OF EMOTIONAL (THOUGHT) BEING. Once the mind is enslaved—there is no freedom. This is why weapons of physical force may well win a battle—but it has nothing to do with "soul freedom".

The foundation of intent is guided by communication. Communication, however, can be clearly explicit or it can be totally implicit—or, it can be that the entire thrust of information exchange is intentionally guided to attain

a given conclusion. This is WHY a person must have information in TRUTH to come up with conclusions OF truth. There is a rather amusing cartoon [below] which explains the confusion far better than I can in words. This is the story of "gossip", "leaks", rumors and thus and so. But to have valid information upon which to work you must have truth in knowing players, circumstances and ability to generalize. You must be able to mentally and literally link everything to everything—for the PLAN is GLOBAL—not isolated little non-connected "cells".

The Fourth of July is certainly easily celebrated with firecrackers, hot dogs and a great pretending of "freedom" and "independence". But what of June 26th? And so YOU ask, "What about June 26?" Does anyone know what is important about June 26th? Dear ones, it is the day of the signing of the Charter of the United Nations—that which took away all freedom in independence. You have come from "winning" independence and freedom into global slavery as citizens in less than a couple of centuries.

JUNE 26, 1945

On June 26, 1945 the charter of the United Nations was signed by 50 countries in San Francisco. The TEXT of the charter was in five languages: Chinese, English, French, Russian and Spanish. AND JUST WHO RUNS THE UN? WHO ARE PERMANENT MEMBERS OF THE UN SECURITY COUNCIL? HUMMMNNN HUMMNN.

And the debate goes on—and on—and on. However, the take-over and New World Order simply also go on—and on! It is interesting to note that bunches of years ago a person by the name of Voltaire observed that a long dispute means that both parties are wrong. I suggest that it means you have a corrupted system whereby the one who is right is not given hearing and conclusion, much the less, recognition.

We will leave the celebration to the wisdom of the celebrant for, again, that which is the focus is the mind-set of the participant. You have a flag which represents the "heavens" and stands for a nation birthed under God, with liberty and justice for all. DO YOU HAVE IT? SO BE IT! The United States is only one of many countries about your globe—I suggest that it will not be long if things continue, that June 26 will become an international holiday—and celebration will be MANDATORY.

But is it wrong that nations live in harmony? No—it would be wondrous! Do you see freedom and harmony? I see NO PEACE and NO HARMONY! Perhaps my vision is blurred by TRUTH?

GOD HAS  
BLESSED  
AMERICA,  
MY  
FRIENDS—  
HAVE YOU?

## The UN Chain of Command:





## Latest *JOURNAL* Goes To Press

# Where Are We Now As A Confused Nation?

*Editor's note: Readers, please keep in mind that it takes a good 8-10 weeks of publication and printing activities between the time that we announce the latest JOURNAL here, only GOING to press, and when that new JOURNAL is actually completed and available for purchase through Phoenix Source distributors. Always look to the Back Page of CONTACT for JOURNAL availability information.*

7/6/94 #1 HATONN

### FIRST IN THIS JOURNAL

I look and I see such denial in a time of confusion in your lives, your nation and your world that I am hesitant to cause worse confrontation.

You can deny me, readers, but please don't deny your people who bring you truth and back it with confirmation. If you wait too long to take a stand in that which has come upon you gradually while you slept, you will lose opportunity to BE HEARD. I do NOT speak of taking up arms—I speak of taking a "stand" in TRUTH so that the perpetrators of the criminal and unconstitutional acts against you, as nations and citizens, can be stopped. Once totally open and uncovered—the criminals will have to cease and desist—IF YOU CAN REGAIN CONTROL OF YOUR COURTS AND BRING ATTENTION TO THE CONSTITUTIONAL LAW. FURTHERMORE, YOU START WHERE YOU ARE AND THEN YOU JOIN FORCES, I.E., CANADIANS WITH THE U.S., BOTH WITH MEXICO AND THUS AND SO—YOU CAN HAVE A UNITED CONTINENT WITHOUT FORFEITING GOODNESS AND HONOR.

I do not speak of "FREE TRADE"; I speak of uniting in goodness and honor, integrity and brotherhood as sovereign citizens individual, then sovereign nations UNITED.

We are told that there is access to 5 million militiamen who will rally to the U.S. "cause"? Are there? I do not deal in militias, armed or otherwise—so I have no comment. I do know that I am also told that the State authorities of Nevada have now received over 50 thousand pieces of mail FROM YOU READERS AND CITIZENS ON BEHALF OF RONN JACKSON—WHO DOES BELIEVE THERE ARE 5 MILLION MILITIAMEN AT READY—ALREADY AND WHICH WILL STAY AT READY WITH OR WITHOUT HIS PRESENCE. He did not begin this "thing" or "movement", readers, he is just like YOU—having come into the recognition and knowledge that somebody has to respond to the call of LIBERTY.

### CONCENTRATION CAMPS

I know that one of the very hardest things

to accept is that not only are you "hood-winked" (a legitimate term established by the Masonic orders) but when we speak of concentration camps in America we are causing you to realize there are things happening which are TOTALLY UNACCEPTABLE to your minds as you assume FREEDOM AND LIBERTY to be your circumstance and RIGHT. It IS your RIGHT—it is NOT your C I R C U M - STANCE.

### SERGE MONAST'S BOOK

There are some books I am going to recommend which can show you, if you cannot accept that which we offer and from writers who have shared information with us.

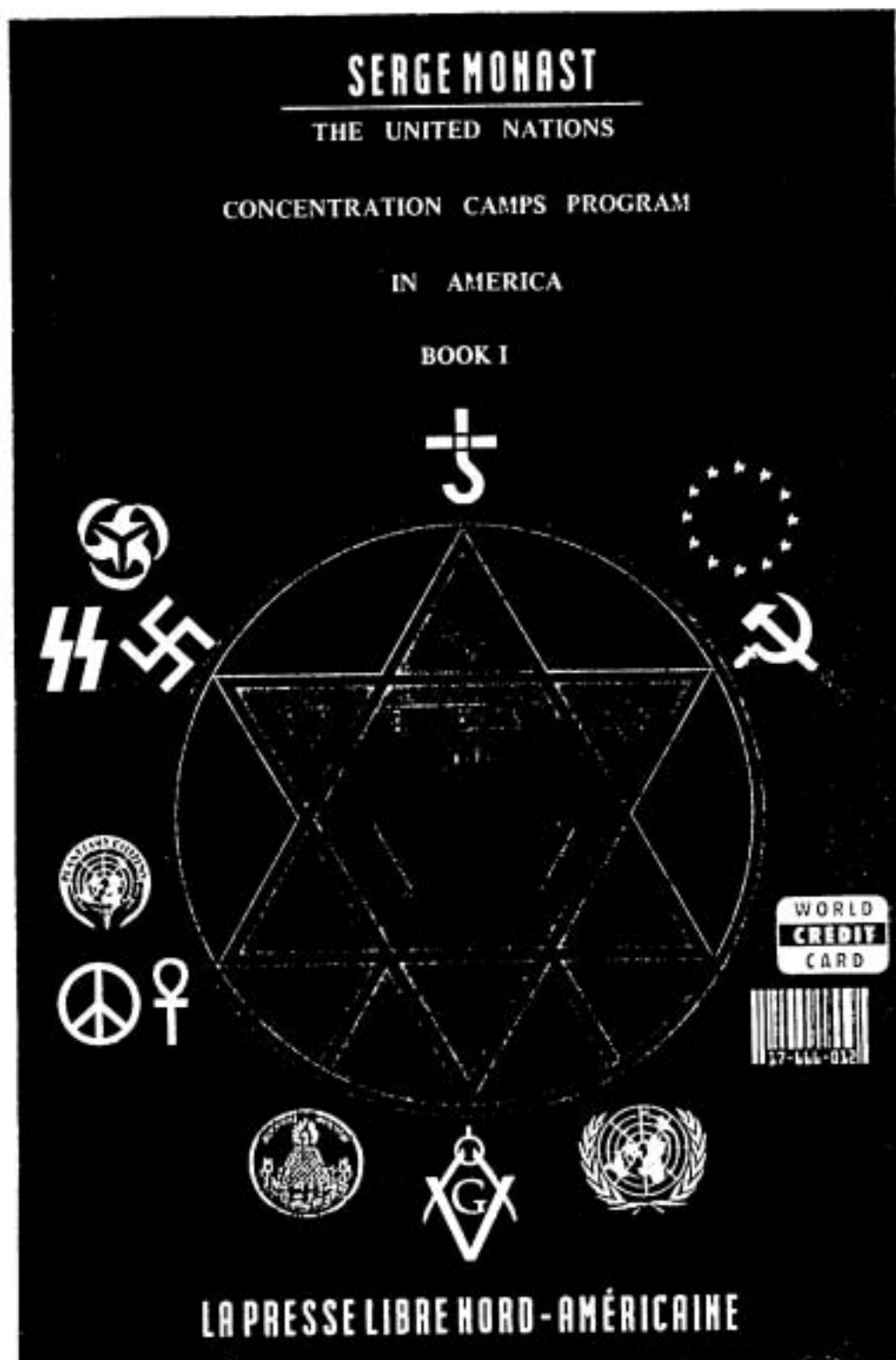
We will suggest getting a book from a Canadian who has information about concentration camps beyond that of others as his finding out has been in full thrust.

The first book in point is *THE UNITED NATIONS CONCENTRATION CAMPS PROGRAM IN AMERICA — BOOK 1*.

There will be four such books in the series—I have not checked for availability of any other than No. 1. You will

have to get that information for selves. We are not foolishly joshing you, fellow brethren—it is serious time.

You come upon a week, this week, of total distractions from the focus of, for instance, currency exchanges, international monetary





and business cartel agreements and thus and so. You are stuck on O.J. Simpson's plight and other things staged FOR your attention while the manipulators set their manipulations. How many of you noticed that there is a new currency established last week IN BRAZIL? It is THE currency based on the "dollar" which is being introduced everywhere. Will it get to YOU? Yes, but at such a time as the Elite decide is convenient and appropriate for THEM. The logical timing is as the G-7 comes to meetings, etc., in Naples, Italy this week. If you have a ONE WORLD ORDER you have to have some type of focus on the GROUP.

The Fed is distracting you by interest rates and dollar fluctuations and weakness. You aren't yet even dealing in DOLLARS—you are still caught in a hang-up over Federal Reserve Notes—from that private bank called the Federal Reserve Bank. There has to be something upon which to base value when you again speak of a "dollar" value, so don't be impatient. Then as you base value again on precious metals—you have new and different problems—such as where to set the value of both dollar and metals.

There are so many LEGALLY outstanding debts of the U.S. Government on Gold Certificates (valid ones such as Buckley and Cosmos hold) as to make it necessary to consider all of these components of value establishment. A LOT of gold has been brought back into the U.S. to build on—but where an ounce of gold is going to be valued is difficult to discern in advance. The hope was to be able to bring the value to \$1,200 per ounce and then FREEZE the price per ounce at somewhere right at \$2,000. It appears to me that with all the outstanding debt owed ON THE VALUE OF, OR THE ACTUAL, GOLD—it will have to settle out at about \$5,000 per ounce evaluation.

How long will you have for gold acquisition at a lower price? This week and possibly next. It is impossible to predict because the powers that be keep changing the schedule according to what WE DO AND SAY. The New World Order is hanging by very tenuous threads as major changes have to be brought into play and if enough of you wake up to see what is taking place—they will hang themselves. But what have you as individual citizens? It depends on YOU.

However, until you realize the identity of the power forces you have no way to defend selves. I NEVER advocate acting outside the legal systems—that simply invites trouble and is an invitation to get yourselves AND YOUR LEADERS killed or incarcerated IN THOSE CONCENTRATION CAMPS. Would it not be better to save those concentration detention camps for the REAL CRIMINAL CULPRITS who have brought this on your nation and citizenry through their unconstitutional actions and outright deceit and greed?

The book in point is listed here at \$12.50 each with an additional \$3.50 handling and postage. Is this a bit high in price for a rather small book? Yes, but these authors and patriots HAVE TO LIVE ALSO! Ordering information: Serge Monast, Box 359, Mansonville, Que., Canada JOE 1X0. Please use Postal or Bank Money Order when ordering as anything else is totally beyond complicated.

### FINCEN

As we have written frequently on the subject of surveillance networks, Executive Orders, etc., we have mentioned FINCEN often. I

apologize for failure to make it clear what FINCEN is. Among other things it is THE operation recognized in part as THE FINANCIAL CRIME ENFORCEMENT NETWORK.

As part of the thrust to monitor and control the American people, the Bush Administration has established the financial crime enforcement center (FINCEN) in Arlington, VA, whereby, through the use of sophisticated computers, the government has combined more than 100 data bases on bank records, criminal suspects, driving records, census data, and myriads of business and financial activities of millions of honest, law-abiding citizens.

FINCEN is the largest government run artificial-intelligence data base ever established. FINCEN has over 200 employees from the IRS, the FBI, the Secret Service, and the FDIC and works closely with the BATF, the CIA, and the Defense Intelligence Agency. FINCEN acts as a collection point, clearing and distribution center of computerized data for virtually all other government agencies. Data which it receives and redistributes comes from: bank deposits, Fed bank reports, comptroller of the currency bank reports, FDIC bank reports, census income figures, Customs monetary reports, Secret Service credit reports, and FBI and DEA drug data.

FINCEN currently has access to over 35 financial data bases and they are creating another 100, including computerized land records, real estate records, credit reports, CTRs, Form 8300, bank reports, etc. The models, data, financial patterns, and individual names generated by FINCEN are being shared with the IRS, its Criminal Investigation Division, and state and local governments. Before a recent amendment to the "Right to Financial Privacy Act" passed, these activities were illegal. Virtually all of the activities of FINCEN violate the US Constitution's 4th Amendment guarantee of right to privacy.

FINCEN and US Government officials admit that FINCEN is a trial run for a world system of financial tracking, surveillance, and control.

Don't be fooled by this above information because this is only a part of the function of FINCEN. Through the regulations all bank employees become government "spies". That has already happened and you realize it if you have tried to do much banking lately.

### FINCEN'S MILITARY HIDDEN SIDE:

This is the part to really focus attention: FINCEN'S MISSION is a United Nations-United States Program for a house-to-house search and seizure of property and arms. This mission is already under way and being tested in various parts of the U.S. as we write. Along with this will come a census for separation and categorization of men, women and children as would represent "prisoners" in large numbers. The intent is to identify those who will be considered by the government authorities as dangerous for the Law and Order because they will not be ready to fully collaborate for the implementation of a New World Order, and the "transfer" to detention facilities of such prisoners. It is also a network of city, State and Federal Police Forces with the United Nations Multi-Military Forces having direct orders to bring into the United States and Canada foreign military and secret police forces for deployment against North America population.

We are not speaking of scattered little units of two or three persons; most identified FINCEN units are at "Company" strength of 160-plus. Some are as large as "Brigade" strength of 2600-plus.

### GOOD VS. BAD

I don't know how to reasonably discuss this subject for it deals with mind-control and programming rather than numbers or identification of such units as FINCEN will present.

The "big, bad boys" have done a good job because there is this interim time where identification of any given "soldier" or "officer" is hidden. Note the use of black uniforms with little identification. In teams such as SWAT, etc., there are black HOODS WORN to further lose identification. Then in the playing-out of games, such as the WACO INCIDENT—programming kicks in and the agents can be totally monitored—but individually there is no concern for full identification. In this manner there is also the ability to take-out problem participants by "friendly" troops, again, without identification or self-fear of discovery. In other words a programmed soldier will be triggered to duty and he is unconcerned about being identified—thus removing the fear of "discovery" which IS, AFTER ALL, THE major reason that people who would otherwise break the laws, do not. For instance, with all the troubles held by Clinton—THREE OF HIS PRIOR BODYGUARDS WERE KILLED BY TEAMMATES AT THE WACO HOLOCAUST! Their deaths were shown as being in the line of duty—BUT THEY CERTAINLY ARE NOT AROUND TO TESTIFY ABOUT CRIMES WHICH WOULD BURY CLINTON. Degan, in Idaho, was SHOT BY A FELLOW OFFICER! THIS WAS A DELIBERATE ASSASSINATION TO PRECIPITATE THE "INCIDENT" AND TAKE-OUT THE PROBLEM MARSHAL. These are "testing" training sessions under battle conditions—do you not see?

No, readers, it is not a nice world any longer. It never was—but there are bunches of very "nice" people remaining IF YOU CARE TO TAKE BACK YOUR SOVEREIGNTY OF INDIVIDUAL (YOU), YOUR NATION AND GIVE ANOTHER LIFE-CHANCE TO YOUR GLOBE. THE INTENT IS DEPOPULATION ON A MAJOR SCALE—BEYOND YOUR ABILITY TO COMPREHEND. IT IS UP TO YOU.

### KISSINGER AND CREW

Do you know where your children are this minute? Do you know where Clinton is right now—after a full blown updating at Camp David? DO YOU KNOW WHERE HENRY KISSINGER IS TODAY? I thought not—but it sure would be worth knowing, good friends—it surely would be worth knowing!

Salu,

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn  
IGFF-PSC

This journal shall be identified:

**BUTTERFLIES, MIND  
CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE  
IT'S ALL IN THE GAME**

In this issue of the journal we include the period of time of Independence Day, (July 4), 1994 relative to the United States of America. You celebrate FREEDOM? YOU HAVE NO FREEDOM—IN AMERICA OR ELSEWHERE. As infor-



mation flows and appears negative in perception—remember, readers, YOU MUST KNOW TRUTH AND PLAYERS—OR YOU CANNOT CHANGE A THING FOR YOU ARE TRAPPED IN IGNORANCE OF THAT WHICH CONTROLS YOU. You CAN know TRUTH—and in action within that knowing—you CAN achieve, again, FREEDOM!

### DEDICATION

This is the 100th JOURNAL. Thank you, Dharma, my hands!

I cherish and appreciate each and all of you who have made this work possible—and to each of you READERS—who, without you,

make it worthy of the work. Please KNOW, that I know THE WAY—and I offer my hand unto you who will take it for I can bring you HOME.

I salute you and E.J.; I thank you for giving that which I must have in order to fulfill my mission.

# Monarch Mind Control Supporting Data

Excerpt From  
7/2/94 #2 HATONN

MARK PHILLIPS/CATHY O'BRIEN

I leave it to the paper to check out running the listing of information provided by these two people but it seems like a worthy cause.

[Editor's note: The above is what Commander Hatonn said near the end of an article called, "Use Of Monarch Mind Control Methodology For Programming Manchurian Candidates For Social Violence In U.S. Society," which appeared on p. 56 of last week's CONTACT.

The article comes from a document called "A Newsletter From A Christian Ministry" for December 1993. Below is the reference list at the end of that article which we did not have time enough to type for inclusion with the article itself in last week's paper.]

### [QUOTING]

Leading Edge Number 69, May 1994

Organizational Structure  
as documented by Cathy O'Brien

1. Conspiracy Overview: 3 pgs. describing CIA/DIA US GOVERNMENT CRIMINAL CONSPIRACY a.k.a. The Secret Government.
2. Freedom Train: 7 pgs. of Project Monarch mind control enslavement in white slavery referred to by Conspirators as "Freedom Train".
3. Conspiracy Operations: 8 pgs. of cocaine and pornography routes, codes, methods, tactics.
4. Drug Distribution Outline: 9 pgs. detailing national/international distribution and importation.
5. Sumner County: 3 pgs. country music industry, corrupt local Tennessee politics, murder, drugs.
6. Wayne Cox Cocaine: 6 pgs. occult level (Temple of Set) Distribution in Louisiana by this serial killer.

Co-Conspirators  
as documented by Cathy O'Brien.

7. U.S. Senator Robert C. Byrd [D-WV], President Pro-Tempore of the Senate, Appropriations Chairman: 5 pgs. personal enslavement as "his" prostitute, drug mule, messenger. Exposes his brutality. Role as Conspiracy leader.

8. Byrd Specifics: 3 pgs. listing his personal and physical quirks, some of his friends, list of tortures and results, includes vaginal mutilation.

9. U.S. Army Colonel Michael Aquino, DIA Psychological Warfare Division, founder of Temple of Set: 3 pgs. brief outline of his role as mind controller programmer, as "Satanist" trauma base; 1 pg., military bases.

10. Dick Cheney [ex-Secretary of Defense] & Reagan's "Hands On" Mind Control Demonstrations: 5 pgs. outlining my initial exposure to Cheney, his role as my "commander" for covert activity, his sexual brutality.

11. Ronald Reagan's American Dream; a Pandora's Box of Nightmares: 7 pgs. outlining my tenure as Reagan's sex "Kitten", his role in Iran/Contra/Afghanistan, "Uncle Ronnie's" pornography.

12. Michael Dante, "Chief" Pornographer: 7 pgs. pornography victimization under Reagan's orders for funding covert activity, Mafia ties, his friendship with Reagan, mind control.

13. "Poppa" Philip Habib: 5 pgs. outlining my experience with Reagan's personal "attaché", new meaning to "Diplomatic Relations", Habib's role in Iran/Contra, drugs, arms, programming.

14. My First President, Gerald Ford: 3 pgs. outlining my enslavement in Project Monarch in 1975 after sexual trauma in MI with Ford a.k.a. Leslie King, his friendship with my father, Mafia porn.

15. My "American" Pop, my Pedophile Father, Earl O'Brien: 8 pgs. defining my earliest memories of incest, child porn, selling me into Project Monarch for military contracts, how he has used fortune against us since rescue.

16. Occult Serial Killer Wayne Cox: 5 pgs. pertaining to my trauma base and first mind control handler, biological father to my daughter Kelly, occult ritual/murder/dismemberment/cannibalism; he remains free.

17. Cox for Law Enforcement: 3 pgs., 2 maps for investigation purposes.

18. Alex Houston, A Profile in Perversion: 6 pgs. of control under my CIA Operative handler's mind control maintenance during Reagan Administration, his violations of Conspiracy rules.

19. Dick Thornburgh, ex-U.S. Attorney general: 5 pgs. outlining my sexual experience with Thornburgh, his involvement in cocaine; betting and proliferation of mind control in baseball.

20. BoxCar Willie: 2 pgs. written on behalf of my institutionalized daughter who seeks

justice for his yrs of raping her, his shared pedophile perversions with Houston, conspiracy involved.

21. U.S. Congressman Gary Ackerman [D-NY], Congressional Ethics Committee: 3 pgs. on his Queens, New York heroin/cocaine importation operations, utilization of mind control slaves and cocaine, conspiracy leadership.

22. U.S. Congressman Guy VanderJagt: 2 pgs. outlining my prostitution to him by my father prior to age 9, ties to Mafia porn, Ford, Project Monarch, my CIA Air Force Intelligence Uncle Bob Tanis, pedophile sex w/ Kelly, sisters.

23. U.S. Congressman Jim Traficant [D-OH]: 2 pgs. pertaining to porn, cocaine, Mafia, conspiracy activity, his role as "Lurch" at Youngstown "Charm School" slave training operation.

24. "Governor" Seward Prosser Mellon: 1 pg., outlining his role as "Governor" of Charm School, money laundering via his Mellon banks, government ties, conspiracy, operations.

25. Fate Thomas/Richard Fulton: 1 pg., Nashville Sheriff and Mayor team that permitted conspiracy operations, corruption, drugs, porn, white slavery to permeate Nashville's country music industry and society.

26. Lorrie Morgan: 5 pgs. her role in Keith Whitley's death, how it launched her career, occult activity, participation in conspiracy operations, cocaine, she is not a victim.

27. Ernest Ray Lynn: 2 pgs. Loretta Lynn's son and victimizer, occult slavery, cocaine importation/distribution and use, his "charming" ability to "get away with murder" and stay above the law.

28. Ken Riley: 2 pgs., pedophile Neo-Nazi mind control handler of Loretta Lynn as her road manager, his co-conspiring with Mooney Lynn to perpetuate Loretta's mind control enslavement.

29. Loretta Lynn: 5 pgs. outlining Loretta Lynn's government mind control victimization, touring country music industry with her, her political ties, murder of her son.

30. Additional Co-Conspirators: 3 pgs. Irby Mandrell's victimization of his daughters Barbara, Louise, Irene, plus details of Tommy LaSorda and Dodger/baseball mind control, Jimmy Dean and more.

### Reports

by Mark Phillips,

Hypnotherapist/Deprogrammer/Protector

31. Monarch Project: 15 pgs. description of classified CIA mind control, its history, uses, abuses; includes Alpha, Beta (sex), Delta (spy), programming and successes and failures of Theta (psychic) programming. Victims, ID of Monarch victims, and formula in this comprehensive report.

32. Mind Control Out of Control: 12 pgs. of mind control history, classified uses and purposes, US utilization, abuses, exactly what mind control is, how it works, why it is escalating out of control and censored by media from the masses, who, in their ignorance be-



came targets and victims. Report sheds light on Top Secret subject in effort to wake up general public to the reality of its widespread use.

33. FBI Cover-up with Proofs: 4 pgs. outlining the FBI investigation Cover-up attempts and why victims of mind control and CIA covert operations are refused justice and rehabilitation under the "excuse" of national security. Includes threats made to our lives, how the Cover-up was orchestrated, activated, and ultimately exposed and uncovered. Proofs.

34. Multiple Personality Disorder Treatment Modality: 9 pgs. of the successful procedure used to reintegrate Cathy O'Brien's personalities within 28 months, how fusion was accomplished in less than one year, documents the process as to be understood by psychologists and psychiatrists while addressing the average reader.

35. Physical Indicators: 1 pg., documentation detail of prod marks (stun guns) and various electrical devices used by perpetrators for programming and trauma purposes.

#### Setian Philosophies

documented by Cathy O'Brien

36. Political Set, Common Threads: 2 pgs. overview of international parallels of superstitious beliefs used for mind control purposes, conspiracy operations, Set, Santeria, PaloMayombe, etc.

37. Political Set, Mind Set: 3 pgs. of "justifications" and occult philosophies as told by Byrd.

38. Catholic Connection: 3 pgs. explaining satanic reversals of Catholic mass, Catholic involvement in Project Monarch.

39. Mormon Connection: 5 pgs. outlining why the LDS church was targeted by Set, CIA, cocaine distribution.

40. Mormon Bishop Pace's Inner Office Memo: 10 pgs. admissions of occult and mind control in the church.

#### Programming/Rituals

documented by Cathy O'Brien

41. Oz Programming: 5 pgs. of Wizard of Oz military Monarch Project DIA programming, how and why theme is used to perpetuate drug/porn operations (used by Cheney, Aquino, "The Wizard" Reagan, others)

42. Over the Rainbow: 2 pgs. from "both ends" of the rainbow according to program.

43. Rivers of Blood/DC Ritual: 5 pgs. sophisticated death programming used to conceal, "compartmentized" secrets, espionage use, Washington DC human sacrifice ritual (on Cuban spy) performed by Aquino.

44. Programming Samples: 3 pgs., Insanity programming as delivered by Houston, Monarch programming.

45. Charm School: 2 pgs. briefly outlining Youngstown, Ohio slave training operations.

46. Triggers and Scrambles: 2 pgs. those most commonly used in mind control, books, music, movies, etc.

47. Hank Levine: 4 pgs. personality division, ranked under Aquino for initial mind control in 1980-81.

48. The Most Dangerous Game: 1 pg. rules and regulations for "hunt" of human prey, military style.

49. Aquino Sex Programming: 5 pgs. specific verbiage for various acts and how it is instilled.

50. How To Divide a Personality and How to

Create a Sex Slave Videos: 4 pgs. on Aquino's mind control training films I was forced to participate in that precipitated Reagan's "Hands On" Mind Control Demonstrations on various military bases to select personnel.

51. Deliberate Scrambled Abberaction: 3 pgs. Aquino's deliberate cryptic and scramble methods of distorting memory to make recall difficult and/or to erode credibility.

52. Masonic Ritual: 1 pg. Warren, Ohio to "celebrate" Mexican/Juarez drug route success, occult sex ritual.

53. Alabama Ritual: 1 pg. outlining ritualistic sex with/by music group Alabama in Franklin, Georgia.

#### Experiences

documented by Cathy O'Brien

54. Multiple Personality Disorder: 5 pgs. describing what MPD is like, how fusion/reintegration feels, what process entailed from my perspective.

55. Childhood Abuses: 3 pgs. of abuses that created my MPD, incest, political exposure, mind control.

56. Vaginal Mutilation Carving: 1 pg. Description, how it was performed, photos available to physicians.

57. Co-Conspiracy: 3 pgs. outlining initial pursuit by handlers/abusers upon our 1988 rescue/escape.

58. Systems of Manipulation: 5 pgs. how conspirators prevent mind control victims from obtaining justice and rehabilitation through their manipulation of justice and mental health systems.

59. Operation Shell Game: 10 pgs. covert operation involving drugs/arms as pertains to Iran-Contra, includes Manual Noriega, Presidents Ford and Reagan, US Senator Alan Simpson [R-NY], Dick Cheney, the White House, the Pentagon, and the military involvements.

60. Operation Carrier Pigeon: 12 pgs. covert operation involving drugs/arms as pertains to Iran-Contra, includes President Reagan, his personal attaché Philip Habib, Saudi Arabian King Fahd, Manual Noriega, Norwegian Caribbean Lines, Dick Cheney and Nashville, Tennessee.

61. Frederick, Maryland Fair: 1 pg. Reagan's 1984 campaign tour through fairgrounds, my involvement and presence beside him before the crowd.

62. America the Beautiful: 1 pg. Reagan's obsession with changing our national Anthem, sexual encounter, includes government input into *Sesame Street*, Jim Henson, his death.

63. "Silence": 1 pg. Wizard of Oz programming instilled with an electronic bark collar to train me to be silent "no matter what" upon command, routine Oz programming used by Cheney.

64. Any Palomino is a Pal-O-Mine-O: 2 pgs. incident involving Reagan, his passion for bestiality perversions, my experience at Camp David among his horses, bestiality pornography.

65. No More Beating Around the Bush: 10 pgs. George Bush's role as leader in establishing the New World Order through mind control, his "alleged" pedophile sexual abuse of my daughter, his role as DC "Vice".

66. George Bush's Neighborhood: 3 pgs. a list of who is who in Bush's "Neighborhood" in the establishment of the New World Order internationally, includes "stepping stones"

such as Noriega and Hussein.

67. "You Are What You Read", Programming: 5 pgs. George Bush's mind control theme and a verbatim account of his elaborate and traumatizing book *About Faces* that he read to Kelly and I both.

68. Elmer Fahd and the Wasskily Wabbit: Saudi Arabian King Fahd's role in the New World Order, Iran, Iraq and his relationship to Bush...Habib's Alice in Wonderland programming role as the rabbit.

69. A Key to My Survival: 1 pg. outlines how I stayed alive through dissemination of information and Mark Phillip's expertise in embarking on the Most Dangerous Game of pursuing justice.

70. Clinton Coke Lines: 2 pgs. outlining my encounter with Bill Clinton in 1982, 1984 in Arkansas, his knowledge/involvement with the CIA cocaine operation and Near Death Trauma center in Lampe, Missouri, his use of cocaine (I saw him "inhale").

71. Hell Missouri: 2 pgs. pertaining to CIA trauma center in Lampe.

72. NAFTA: 6 pgs. pertaining to the North American Free Trade Agreement and the corruption that it is rooted in, including "free trade" of cocaine, heroin, pornography, and our nation's children/white slavery for New World Order.

#### NOTICE

Much additional detailed uncorroborated testimony with actual locations of evidences/proofs, identities, and/or descriptions of potential witnesses (for prosecution), victims, and perpetrators, plus site locations of government (CIA) currently operated trauma centers equipped for programming maintenance of "active" drug mules, sex slaves, sports and entertainment figures, terrorists, etc., etc., etc., in addition to our knowledge of active actual drug routes with drop and pick-up points/methods is available. This is valuable information never before released and WILL BE made available to investigators who can provide us with proof of their genuine intent to investigate for prosecuting and/or public exposure of conspiring perpetrators whose involvement is or can be proven.

#### ADDITIONAL AVAILABLE INFO FOR LAW ENFORCEMENT/ INVESTIGATORS

Documented by Cathy O'Brien

L1. Names and addresses of co-conspirators and their roles, 12 pgs.

L2. Victims I know who need help and can collaborate, 5 pgs.

L3. Sumner County Perpetrators—totally corrupt county, cocaine, country music.

L4. Monarch Project experts—those who know in mental health & law enforcement.

L5. Clean & corrupt law enforcement encounters, fed, state, and local, 7 pgs.

L6. Trusted professionals—agencies, PIs, journalists, law, mental health, etc.

L7. U.S. Politicians, DC intelligence/justice officials aware of conspiracy.

L8. Intelligence Agencies—includes few not listed in "books", for victims.

L9. Confiscated porn titles/tape descriptions—Kelly's and my film experience.

L10. Who has porn tapes: 4 pg. list of perpetrators I know who have tapes.

L11. Pictures of Kelly and I for porn ID, w/ various personality faces.



L12. Vaginal mutilation photo for porn ID, ID of similarly carved victims.

L13. Irrefutable proofs/evidences—partial list hard evidences.

L14. Where evidences are located: 4 pgs. outline for investigators.

L15. Business cards, telephone bills, receipts, notes substantiating testimony.

L16. Lengthy list of Alex Houston's national/international bank accounts.

L17. '77 murder facts as detailed for law enforcement—Cox's murder/MO.

L18. Houston's address book of drug lords, pornographers, pedophiles, CIA, etc.

L19. Houston's coded/uncoded diary, transaction amounts, cryptic codes, keys, triggers, "blackmail" info he retained to "protect" himself.

L20. Kelly's & my medical and psychiatric records substantiating abuse.

L21. Places and perpetrators for collaboration of international experience.

L22. Johnny Lee Picnic—Guntersville, Ala. promotional brochure.

L23. F.O.P.—Mobile convention brochure, cocaine, porn, after J.L. Picnic.

L24. Cuban Contact—description highly political double agent, places met.

L25. Co-conspiring customs agent—description of female working for conspiracy.

L26. Maps and detailed descriptions for investigators.

L27. Ohio drug drop—one of most prolific CIA cocaine drop sites.

L28. Caribbean cocaine—NCL (cruise lines) involvement in cocaine running.

L29. Coast to Coast, Juarez—resort operation linking drugs, porn, CIA.

L30. Gusto Records—2 pgs. Nashville cocaine packaging in entertainers' cassette.

L31. Arkansas, Lord's Chapel—Billy Roy Moore's cocaine "missions", murder.

L32. Typical Drug Run—2 pgs. detailing account of one cash/drug exchange.

L33. Details of perpetrators—12 pgs biography of non-political criminals.

L34. Weak Links—7 pgs. describing "perps" who have reason to talk/cooperate.

L35. Letter Copies—to and from U.S. and State Politicians, law enforcement, mental health; examples: The White House, DOJ, FBI, CIA, National Institute of Mental Health, etc. Over 1000 that clearly depict the current virtual "break down" of the state/national mental health and justice systems (includes verified cover-ups) to favorably respond to survivors' pleas for justice and rehab on state and fed levels as a result of the so-called threats to "national security" and select industries. This information also addresses the overall reasons of inadequacy of many mental health professionals to diagnose and treat poly-fragmented Multiple Personality Disorder in children and adults..i.e., money and time.

### **INFORMATION REQUEST FORM**

A key to my Survival, among others, has been the careful dissemination of information such as is listed on the Available Information Inventory List. Due to the sensitivity of some information, particularly as pertains to programming, I must request that you fill out this form in its entirety. Like most involved in bringing the New World Order out of the shadows and exposing government mind control, my finances have been thoroughly depleted. I am not a poverty stricken person in pursuit of

justice against the Shadow Government; I am poverty stricken BECAUSE I am in pursuit of justice against the Shadow Government (aka the Secret Government, Pandora's Box, Octopus, US Government Criminal Conspiracy, etc.). Therefore, I must require that minimum copying and postage costs (15 cents per page) be met by you. If you're in the same condition financially as I am and can not cover the copying and postage costs, but can contribute to our cause through personal expertise or valid referrals through some applicable way.... I will forward your requested information as quickly as I can afford to.

Name:

Address:

Phone:

Occupation:

What like information for reciprocation do

you have:

What is your agenda/purpose for obtaining information:

Call or Write:

Mark Phillips/Cathy O'Brien

P.O. Box 158352

Nashville, Tn. 37215

Notice: To those of you NOT familiar with MIND CONTROL issues, a Reference List of OVER 325 BOOKS/REFERENCES has been compiled for your edification and is available upon request.

[END OF QUOTING]

Thank you and may the LIGHT be given to shine all about you that you might find peace and security within the shelter of GOD. Salu.

Quick.  
Name the  
only state  
where  
corporate  
ownership is  
anonymous,  
there is no  
state tax, and  
confidential  
tax forms  
are not  
exchanged  
with the IRS.

## **It's Tax Free Nevada.** (The last of the "safe havens")

If you're looking for the benefits that Incorporating has to offer, such as limiting your personal liability, increasing tax-free benefits, and raising capital through the sale of stock - taking just 5 minutes of your time to explore the benefits of forming a Nevada Corporation could save you and your company thousands of dollars.

### **No State Boundaries.**

No matter which state you live in, you can still utilize and reap all of the benefits of a Nevada corporation. And you don't even have to visit Nevada to operate a Nevada corporation.

### **No State Taxes.**

You can save a bundle on taxes. The state of Nevada does not tax the income of its corporations or its state's citizens.

### **Complete Privacy.**

Nevada statutes have developed a corporate structure that allows owners and investors of Nevada corporations to remain completely private. Plus, Nevada is the only state that does not have an automatic exchange of tax forms with the Federal Government.

### **Asset Protection.**

Protect your assets from potential lawsuits and threats. Nevada, the "safe haven" state has a corporate structure designed for privacy and obscurity.

### **Low Cost.**

Nevada is one of the lowest costing states to incorporate in. Your annual fees to have the privilege of owning a Nevada corporation are only \$85 a year.

### **It's easy to start.**

Simply give us a call and one of our knowledgeable corporate consultants will assist you in answering any questions that you may have.

For more information contact:

**Nevada Corporate  
Headquarters Inc.**



P.O. Box 27740  
Las Vegas, NV 89126  
Telephone: 800-398-1077  
OR: 702-896-7001

# The News Desk

7/7/94 RICK MARTIN

## RUSSIAN CHEMICAL WEAPONS

### Listen up!

In a conversation this week with the people at the Militia Of Montana (MOM): "It is extremely clear to me, with the BMP-40 equipment here, with the gassification trucks out of Mississippi being shipped on the same trains that the BMP-40s are, it's just hard to argue anymore. Anyone who argues is in denial as far as I'm concerned.

"Chemical warfare is the easiest way. They have things to take care of the human life very rapidly, without damaging the environment. Their whole project is to reduce the world's population anyway."

In an article from the June 27 edition of *SPOTLIGHT*, written by Mike Blair, [quoting]:

As the U.S. Congress considers ratification of the so-called Chemical Weapons Convention signed last year in Paris by 156 nations, including the new Russian republic and the United States, Russian scientists are secretly developing new toxic weapons, far more deadly than even the very worst currently in U.S. stockpiles.

The effects of deadly nerve gas weapons, first developed by the Germans during World War I, are now becoming apparent to Americans. It is acknowledged by U.S. experts that primitive types, either released by Iraq or as a result of aircraft bombing Iraqi chemical weapons arsenals during the recent Persian Gulf War, are the cause of various maladies afflicting thousands of U.S. servicemen who served in the Middle East conflict. They came in contact with only low levels of the toxins.

Vil Mirzayanov, a former top Soviet chemical weapons scientist, has warned that the Russian military is currently violating the convention's convenants and secretly developing and stockpiling massive amounts of new chemical weapons that are not known to the West and can cause instant death with only traces coming in contact with the skin.

Mirzayanov, who has been jailed in Russia for revealing details of the Russians' top secret chemical weapons development, stated in an article in a recent issue of the *WALL STREET JOURNAL* that some of the weapons have a killing efficiency surpassing 'any known toxin by a factor of five to eight.'

Secretly, Mirzayanov has warned, the Russians have produced three new, extremely deadly toxic weapons, far worse than anything ever developed by scientists in either the so-called East or West.

Between 1985 and 1991, as the Soviet Union was breaking down its barriers to the West, its laboratories were creating a weapon referred to as Substance A-230.

Tests of the new chemical toxin were undertaken on a massive scale, according to Mirzayanov, on the Russians' proving grounds located near Nukus in Uzbekistan.

Victor Petrunin, director of the State All-Union Research Institute of Organic Chemis-

try and Technology, told Mirzayanov that the test results were *outstanding*, meaning the toxins were dreadfully effective in killing humans.

Then, according to Mirzayanov, another so-called binary chemical weapon was synthesized called A-232, which is similar to A-230. It is a part of a new ultra-lethal weapon on the Russian "Novichok" class, which can be disguised as common agricultural chemicals. Since the U.S. does not know the formula, its inspectors cannot identify the compounds, the Russian scientist warned.

Binary chemical weapons are those which can be broken down into two relatively harmless chemicals. However, when they are combined, after delivery by a guided missile, shell or some other weapons system, they become a deadly chemical toxin. In their individual states they can be easily disguised as agricultural chemicals.

During the same period that A-232 was produced the Soviet scientists were also developing a binary weapon based on a compound known as Substance 33, which passed tests and was put into production by the Red Army. Russian scientists have now produced, according to Mirzayanov, some 15,000 tons of the deadly chemical in the city of Novocheboksarsk in the upper Volga region, between Nizhny Novgorod and Kazan. The quantity available to Russian Army units has the potential for killing millions.

## SOLAR WARNING

Quoting an article from the June 29 edition of the *JOHNSON CITY PRESS* (TN), written by Randolph E. Schmid, WASHINGTON—Reasons to avoid the midday sun sound like a litany of physical ills in modern America—skin cancer, cataracts, damaged immune system, premature aging. Now Americans will at least have guidelines [see chart below] to how bad it is out there.

The government launched a new daily solar warning index on Tuesday, an effort to help people avoid becoming part of the annual toll of more than 700,000 new cases of skin cancer and more than a million cataract operations.

The National Weather Service will issue daily forecasts of ultraviolet light exposure for 58 cities across the nation.

The scale will be 1-10 in most areas, rising to 1-15 in regions that receive stronger solar

radiation. The higher the number the greater the danger.

The goal, officials agreed, is to remind people of the danger so they will use sunscreens and sunglasses and reduce exposure to themselves and their children.

## INNER CITY BLUES

In a recent edition of the *JOHNSON CITY PRESS*, from an article written by Sharon Cohen, CHICAGO—[quoting]: Ella Renfro scurries home from work nightly through an intimidating obstacle course: High-rises scarred by graffiti and grime. Bullet-shattered windows. Gang members lurking in dark stairwells.

She knows it can be dangerous outside. Inside, too, sometimes. There's no guarantee of safety at Stateway Gardens.

Ella Renfro wants a home where she doesn't have to hunker in her inner hallway to avoid stray gunfire or explain to her two children why a 13-year-old was killed outside their South Side apartment window. For now, though, she can't afford to move. So she remains in public housing.

Thirty years after President Lyndon B. Johnson declared war on poverty, the inspiring rhetoric is gone, the idealism has faded and urban America is more isolated, more desperate—and much poorer.

About 2.6 million people lived in extreme poverty in the 100 largest central cities in 1990, more than twice the 1.2 million who lived there two decades earlier, according to one study.

Cities are not only poorer, they're meaner. Jobs are fewer, guns and gangs more plentiful. Life seems shorter, death more capricious.

Like an American apartheid, many inner cities have become vast wastelands of abandoned factories, weed-filled lots and crumbling houses, where minorities often live without jobs, without hope and sometimes without even venturing a few miles from their door.

There's little doubt our cities continue to spiral downward despite encouraging signs and pockets of plenty,' said Jack Kasarda, an urban affairs expert and director of the Kenan Institute of Private Enterprise at the University of North Carolina.

In many big cities, steel mills, meatpacking houses and auto plants that once offered decent wages to unskilled workers have closed. Other businesses have relocated to largely white suburbs. Whites and middle-class blacks have fled, too.

And many of those left behind are black. In 1990, about 6 million blacks lived in extreme poverty tracts (where 40 percent or more of the residents are poor, a 36 percent increase over a decade earlier, according to Paul Jargowsky, assistant professor of political economy at the University of Texas.

The mood is far grimmer than the 1960s when Congress was passing landmark civil rights bills, poverty-fighting plans were springing up everywhere and

## Guide to safer sun

Index number	Sunburn hazard	Safe exposure (minutes)	
		Fair skin	Dark skin
0-2	Minimal	30	120
3-4	Low	15-20	75-90
5-6	Moderate	10-12	50-60
7-9	High	7-8½	33-40
10-15	Very High	4-6	20-30

Source: National Weather Service



America was awash in promise.

One big obstacle is getting people to believe in themselves, says Smith Williams, a deacon at Martin's Progressive Community Church, who runs a mentoring program for boys.

"There is a feeling that I am nothing, that nothing can come from me, that there is no future, that there is no end to the bottom of this pit that I'm in, so why do anything?"

## Poverty by the numbers, 1990

The Associated Press

Some statistics that reflect recent changes in urban poverty:

■ In 1990, about 11 million people lived in urban ghettos, areas where at least 40 percent of the residents are in poverty. Nearly seven of eight were minorities.

■ About 6 million blacks — one in five — lived in ghettos in 1990, a 36 percent increase over 1980. Nearly half of all blacks in metropolitan areas in 1990 lived in a ghetto.

■ In 1959, 27 percent of the nation's poor lived in metropolitan central cities. By 1991, that number rose to 43 percent. During the same period, the proportion of poor blacks in central cities increased from 38 percent to 80 percent.

■ In 1990, the Frostbelt (the Midwest and Northeast census areas) had 1.5 million fewer manufacturing jobs than in 1980. In contrast, the South and West added 450,000 manufacturing jobs during the same period.

## HATE CRIMES

In an article from the June 29 edition of the *CHICAGO TRIBUNE*, BERLIN—[quoting]: FBI Director Louis Freeh said Tuesday that violence against minorities in the United States has reached 'very alarming' levels that equal or surpass the recent surge of neo-Nazi violence in Germany.

Releasing a first-of-its-kind study for the United States, Freeh said 7,684 hate crimes were reported in 1993. Even that figure is low since police agencies contributing to the study represent only 56 percent of the population.

Freeh, starting an eight-day tour of Eastern Europe and Russia, said reported crimes motivated by prejudice in the United States represent "a small percentage of the overall problem," since "thousands more go unreported." A 1992 law requires the FBI to compile the report, but local police agencies aren't required to supply hate-crime data to the FBI.

Attacks against individuals accounted for 70 percent of the hate-crime incidents reported in 1993—with 20 of them murders.

The FBI study said racial prejudice was the

most common motivation for hate crimes, accounting for 62 percent of all such reported incidents. Religious prejudice was behind 18 percent of the incidents and bias against sexual orientation accounted for 12 percent.

Many of America's hate crimes are unplanned and spontaneous, authorities say, unlike the organized neo-Nazi violence that has plagued Germany since the fall of the Berlin Wall.

## CAMP DAVID RECHARGE

In a recent article from *THE NEW YORK TIMES*, written by Douglas Jehl, "Bill Clinton finally has decided that there's nothing wrong with a presidential retreat."

"For his first 17 months in office, Clinton rarely set foot in Camp David, the rustic compound that his predecessors loved but he shunned as too remote. But now, the president who cannot get enough human contact appears to have discovered a yearning for peace and quiet."

"By the time they returned to the White House on Sunday night, advisers who met with them said, they were abuzz about what a difference a weekend [replacement?] can make."

## BLOOD SUBSTITUTE?

In an article from the June 28 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, INDIANAPOLIS—[quoting]: Eli Lilly & Co. has formed a strategic alliance with Somatogen, Inc. to develop a blood substitute that is Somatogen's leading product, the companies said Monday.

Under the agreement, Indianapolis-based Lilly will invest \$20 million in exchange for Somatogen common stock.

The expected market for artificial blood has lured as many as 20 companies worldwide into the contest for the first product, industry sources said.

The two companies jointly will promote and market the product in North America, splitting the costs and sharing the profits.

## NORTH & BUSH & DRUGS

In an article from the June 16 edition of the *MODESTO BEE*, AUSTIN, Texas—[quoting]: Oliver North knew large shipments of cocaine were being smuggled into the United States by mercenary pilots he'd hired to assist Contras in Nicaragua, according to a former federal agent.

Celerino "Cele" Castillo, who was a supervisory agent for the Drug Enforcement Administration in El Salvador, said he told the U.S. ambassador to El Salvador as well as then-Vice President Bush at a 1986 cocktail party about the drug smuggling in North's Contras supply operation.

No action was taken, Castillo said.

"(Former Marine Lt. Col.) Oliver North was running the operation. His pilots were known drug traffickers listed in government files and these people were being given U.S. visas," Castillo said Thursday in a telephone interview.

Castillo's account was first told to *THE TEXAS OBSERVER*, a 10,000 circulation magazine that carries the story in its Friday issue. He also has written a book due out next month on the North case.

North, the Republican nominee for a U.S. Senate seat from Virginia, denied Castillo's allegations.

Castillo resigned from the DEA in 1992 and now works as a private investigator in McAllen, Texas. He said he was not paid for his story.

## HONOLULU LAW

In an article from the June 24 edition of the *MODESTO BEE*, HAWAII—"The governor has signed a bill banning same-sex marriages, a measure lawmakers approved after the state Supreme Court said existing prohibitions on homosexual matrimony may be unconstitutional. The bill signed by Gov. John Waihee on Wednesday says the high court ruling encroached on the Legislature's lawmaking function and infringed on the separation of powers of the respective branches of state government."

## VOLCANIC ATTRACTION

In an article from the July 4 edition of *THE LOS ANGELES TIMES*, written by Kenneth Reich, [quoting]: The number of people who live in areas at risk from volcanic eruptions will reach 500 million by the year 2000, according to a report by scientists of the U.S. Geological Survey.

"About 90% of the threatened people will live along the subduction zones of the Pacific Rim's so-called Ring of Fire, where 75% of Earth's 850 active volcanoes are found..."

## TRANSPLANTS

In an article from the June 25 edition of the *MODESTO BEE*, LONDON—[quoting]: Stephen Hyett, 32, who received six transplanted organs, was released from a hospital Friday, but doctors say he still has a long way to go in his recovery. Hyett received a liver, kidney, stomach, duodenum, small intestine and pancreas in March at Addenbrooke's Hospital in Cambridge. The operation had not been announced previously. Hyett has a condition called Gardner's Syndrome, which can cause deadly tumors in the bowel and duodenum.

## CLARK CLIFFORD

In an article from the July 4 edition of *THE LOS ANGELES TIMES*, [quoting]: Lawyers and accountants trying to collect money for depositors of the failed bank have filed a \$55 million civil lawsuit against New York attorney and financier Robert Altman and former Defense Secretary Clark Clifford, the *WASHINGTON POST* reported. The paper said the suit was filed Friday in federal court in the District of [Criminals] Columbia. The suit alleges that Clifford and Altman had 'an irreconcilable conflict of interest' because they served as lawyers both for Bank of Credit and Commerce International and for First American Bankshares Inc., according to court documents.

## JUSTICE SCALIA

In an article appearing in the July 4 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, WASHINGTON—[quoting]: Justice Antonin Scalia thinks some of the Supreme Court's opinions are irrational, disturbing or downright preposterous—and he isn't shy about saying so.

In the court's term that ended last week, Scalia stepped up his take-no-prisoners style of dissenting from decisions he considers wrongheaded. It's colorful reading for both



the liberals who love to hate him and the conservatives who cheer him on.

"Today's opinion is an inspiring demonstration of just how thoroughly up-to-date and right-thinking we justices are in matters pertaining to the sexes," he wrote sarcastically when the court ruled in April that people cannot be excluded from trial juries because of their sex.

"Times and trends do change, and unisex is unquestionably in fashion," Scalia said.

Scalia's writing shows deep conviction about the law, said conservative legal observer Bruce Fein. Scalia, nominated to the high court by President Reagan in 1986, contends the Constitution should be interpreted according to the original intent of its authors. [Amen.]

### **JIMSON WEED**

In an article from the July 3 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, EL PASO, Texas—[quoting]: Jeff Fierro's face was bleeding from tiny nicks and scrapes as he staggered home through the desert brush from a party turned nightmare.

Hallucinating after drinking a tea brewed from poisonous jimson weed, the youth said he toppled repeatedly as he tried to sit on imagined chairs and talk to non-existent girls.

Behind him in the desert were the bodies of two of his closest friends.

All apparently were victims of what El Paso teens jokingly call *poor man's peyote*—a plant officials fear may be Texas' latest drug fad.

Jimson weed and its cousins grow wild throughout much of Texas. Its reputation as a nasty, potentially deadly hallucinogenic stretches to antiquity.

Within the past six months, health officials report, as many as 10 young people have been hospitalized for jimson weed poisoning in El Paso County.

The number of cases is small, but growing. The deaths of Jess's friends—Goliath Martinez and Jefferson Brown—thought linked to the drug, would be the first such deaths reported in Texas in recent history.

"The people who have used this in the past tell me the hallucinations are terrible," said Dr. John Haynes Jr. of the El Paso Poison Control Center. "We want to get out the word there is a danger."

Hayes said the plant—whose flowers, leaves, roots and stems all are poisonous—may cause death by dehydration, raising the victim's temperature to as high as 106 degrees. A secondary cause of death, some experts say, is drowning, as disoriented victims plunge into rivers to satisfy an unquenchable thirst.

### **GOV. CUOMO**

In an article from the July 2 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, ALBANY, NY—[quoting]: Just four days after the U.S. Supreme Court ruled that a public school district created specially for ultra-Orthodox Jews was unconstitutional, Gov. Mario Cuomo and legislative leaders reached agreement Friday on a bill that would allow the district to continue operating.

The legislation is intended to address constitutional issues raised by the high court when it struck down the Kiryas Joel Village School District in Orange County. The district was created by the governor and Legislature in 1989 to serve about 200 Satmar Hasidic chil-

dren with disabilities.

The Hasidic parents did not want to send their children to the local public schools but wanted to receive federal and state aid to pay for special education.

Critics of the arrangement contend that it fragments education at a time when the state is trying to consolidate school districts, and argues that the Legislature was responding to the political power of the Hasidim.

The Supreme Court majority had ruled that establishing the district violated the constitutional separation of church and state.

But in drafting their bill, the legislators seized on an opening they thought was supplied by Justice Sandra Day O'Connor, who said in a concurring opinion that the district might have been permissible if it had been created through legislation applicable to any municipality, not just Kiryas Joel, a village about 50 miles northwest of Manhattan whose residents are all Satmar Hasidim.

The lawmakers said their new bill would meet that standard by allowing all municipalities that fit specific criteria to establish new school districts.

### **EXORCISM**

In an article from the July 4 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, PARIS—[quoting]: Muslim moderates expressed outrage Sunday at the torture death of a Muslim woman whose brother and two clerics tried to exorcise her.

The Union of Muslim Families denounced "Middle Age practices" used in the exorcism, but also faulted religious and state authorities for failing to regulate clerics in a nation with 2.5 million Muslims.

Louisa Lardjouné, a 19-year-old French woman of Algerian heritage, died in a hospital Friday in the northern border town of Roubaix after being tortured during a five-hour exorcism.

On Saturday, authorities charged her brother Tahar, 44; Mohammed Kerzazi, 30, the imam or chief cleric of the Archimede mosque; and Morad Selmane, 30, the mosque president, with "torture and acts of barbarity causing death."

Final autopsy results were pending, but investigators said Lardjouné most likely died from a combination of strangulation, flagellation and the forcing of more than a gallon of salt water down her throat.

"The devil hates salt water," investigators quoted Jerzazu as saying. "It's the devil that killed Louisa."

The practices constitute "a grave deviation from Islam," said the Union of Muslim Families.

"Islam can and must integrate itself in France and respect French norms," the group said. "Today it is up to French Muslims to take charge."

### **7/7/94 ED CLEARY**

### **NUMBER ONE**

In an article from the June 29 edition of the *Johnson City Press*, Washington, "The United States cemented its position as the largest debtor nation last year, in hock to the rest of the world to the tune of \$555.7 billion.

"The Commerce Department said Tuesday that America's net debtor position worsened by 9.4 percent from a revised level of \$507.94 billion as foreign holdings in the United States

grew more than U.S. assets abroad.

"Analysts said that the new report was a stark reminder that foreigners have a growing influence over Americans' economic fate. They said this influence is showing up in the current sell-off of the dollar that has sent the currency's value plunging to a postwar low against the Japanese yen."

### **NO! NO! NOT THAT.**

In an article from the June 29 edition of the *Johnson City Press*, Charleston, S.C., "If Shannon Faulkner wants to be the first woman to march with The Citadel's all-male corps of cadets she should have to look like one, crew cut and all, the college told a judge.

"Her lawyers, however, said Tuesday that the requirements would be punitive and inconsistent with the way the military treats women.

"Both sides in the sex discrimination lawsuit submitted plans Monday to U.S. District Judge C. Weston Houck for admitting Ms. Faulkner to the state-supported military school.

"The judge will rule next month whether she will be admitted. Houck also has said he may hold a hearing to resolve the difference in the plans.

"The Citadel proposes that Ms. Faulkner continue as a day student next school year, and then move into a private room in the college infirmary and begin military training in the fall of 1995. Ms. Faulkner wants to be allowed in the barracks and begin training this fall."

### **ANIMAL SPARE PARTS**

In an article from the June 16 edition of *The European*, "A bull in the Netherlands called Herman can now breed female offspring with a modified gene that enables them to produce human milk protein. There are pigs in Britain with human lungs and hearts. A British mouse has been genetically altered to carry an antibody which contains an anti-cancer drug acceptable to humans.

"In other words, the divisions between men and beasts are being blurred, and transgenic animals, as these hybrids are known, could hold the key to an entirely new kind of medicine. Pigs are the favorite for growing substitute human organs because of their size and genetic make-up; human genes are inserted into fertilized sows' eggs, which are reintroduced into the sow and brought to term in the usual way. But sheep and cows are also popular transgenic subjects.

"Some people are already postulating a future in which herds of transgenic animals will live on five-star farms, ready to supply human proteins, antibodies and organs for transplant operations. Some even speculate that the wealthy will keep sheep and pigs carrying transgenic copies of their own vital parts which can be transplanted whenever the originals start to wear out."

### **PUBLIC HOUSING CLEANING**

In an article from the June 25 edition of the *Kansas City Star*, "Federal Housing Secretary Henry Cisneros has given the go-ahead to public housing authorities across the country to reinstitute drug and gun sweeps, outlawed earlier this year by a federal judge in Chicago.

"Earlier this year police and housing offi-



cials seized more than 1,400 firearms in sweeps of Chicago's vast public housing network. Then the American Civil Liberties Union filed suit and in April a federal judge there branded the warrantless searches unconstitutional and halted them.

"In a conference call with reporters Thursday, Cisneros said an outbreak of shootings after the Chicago court ruling persuaded President Clinton to order him and Attorney General Janet Reno to find ways to make the searches constitutional."

### MONDEX: ELECTRONIC MONEY

In an article from the June 16 edition of *The European*, "One issue actively occupying the European Monetary Institute is the 'smart' cashcard. Banks and telecommunications networks in Portugal, France, Germany and Denmark are working on new systems to replace old-fashioned notes and coins with smart cashcards, credit-card-sized pieces of plastic, each containing a computer chip, some software and—most important—electronic money. The furthest advanced of these systems is *Mondex*, a British innovation being developed by the National Westminster and Midland Banks of British Telecom. If it takes off, *Mondex* will become the first global electronic cash system, enabling us to "fill" our smart cards with money, in the form of electronic blips—either by swiping them through a cashpoint machine, or through a telephone terminal dialled through to your bank account.

"You simply present your card to the retailer, restaurateur, windowcleaner or whomever, who swipes the card through a reader and credits himself with the same number of blips that he takes off you. When he wants to bank his takings—or spend them—he swipes his card through the reading machine and loads up with the credits he's taken since the last swipe. There is no need to go through a central processing agency—a bank or credit card firm—to get at the money. The moment you swipe the card, the cash is transferred.

"The European Monetary Institute is naturally concerned with questions of security and encryption and there may have to be amendments to EU law. But the advantages in convenience and speed could be huge; and you can hold up to five currencies at once on a *Mondex*."

### EARTHQUAKE WARNING

In an article written by Gwenn H. Wycoff from the Summer 1994 edition of *Perceptions*, "In an interview with Jack Cole, I found a man dedicated to serving humanity. He has researched ancient writings, mythical tales, and unraveled Earth's secrets for fifteen years.

"An odd thing occurred one day as he worked to repair a radio; the AM speaker emitted a strange thump. Four days later there was an earthquake.

"Most people would never connect the two events. But, Jack Cole connected them, and knew he had discovered something profound. In his "ah hah!" his passion was born. Could he find a way to save lives by determining the cause of earthquakes? He's never been the same.

"Even though his predictive accuracy only runs 50%, that's an accuracy rate better than anyone else.

"On top of his office building, a huge antenna connects to his computer system. In his office one screen constantly displays the oscillation of the Earth's vibratory field, another its natural wave form.

"Why, with such sophistication is Mr. Cole wrong 50% of the time? He can see when the energy shifts and builds, but he has not yet determined the blocking agent.

"Before each major quake he notifies over 300 officials. This includes police, fire departments officials, leaders of cities, counties and the State. Yet those notified have never passed his information on to the people.

"When asked why, Mr. Cole hesitates to explain and is clearly uncomfortable with his answer, "To divert a disaster is not economically viable. Industry can make more money on disaster than they can if there is no disaster. When one looks at soaring sales after an earthquake, it is fairly obvious.

"And where was Jack Cole when the January 17 earthquake engulfed the greater Los Angeles area? Away on business to watch an earthquake he knew would be 7.0 or better.

"Ah, yes, that is: 7.0 or better. According to his research it was between a 7.2 and 7.4. And why was this not announced? He advised that the California Code stipulates 'tax exemption' when a quake is greater than 7.0. [Editor's note: Yes indeed, the above is correct and CONTACT has had independent verification of the above since the week after that January 17 shaker—right from a source at Cal. Tech.'s Seismology Lab in Pasadena! It

was reported to us as 7.2 to 7.4 magnitude.]

"So what is Earth's mystery? He has discovered, 'Earth is a gigantic fluid ball, held together by magnetic fields. What I see on the screens is the natural flow of energy within this fluid. When it is disturbed, the pulse and thump occur.'

"Above the area where an earthquake is likely to happen, strange lights appear that look like flying saucers, and other weird bright-light phenomena. Coles explained, 'It is the electric sparks caused by the internal pressurized combustion of the crystals within the Earth which cause the strange lights. This is why people think space ships appear before and after earthquakes.'

"There is a volunteer telephone tree to network his forecast throughout the nation. Anyone can be on this tree for a nominal fee. To continue this service Mr. Cole is desperately in need of funding. If people want to donate to this cause, call (209) 569-1034 or send checks or money orders to Mr. Jack Cole, 5542 Monterey Road, No. 333, San Jose, California 95138. He will send a short video of his television interviews. He also has video and audio cassettes for sale."

### CIA

The U.S. News & World Report cover of July 4, 1994 was a special report labelled "The CIA's Darkest Secrets". It is a glaring example of a lie in full bloom if it is read at face value and accepted as truthful reporting.

## THE WORD Tapes, Transcriptions & Videos

In addition to audio tapes of meetings with Commander Hatonn and written transcriptions of some taped topics, *THE WORD* also offers other tapes and videos on selected topics.

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 per tape for three or more, except where otherwise noted. The transcriptions are \$3.00 each. (Mexico or Canada add \$0.25 and other foreign countries add \$0.50 per tape or transcription.) Postage is included in tape and transcription prices.

Please send check or money order to: *THE WORD*, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582 or call 805-822-4176 if you have questions or you wish to use your Visa, Discover or Master Card.

If you desire to automatically receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

*Special Order* tapes are noted below by \* and are not automatically sent since this material is usually either already in print or will be soon. Available written transcriptions are noted by #.

The following is a *partial* list of older items but including all of the most current meeting dates, with the number of tapes in bold, in parentheses, and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 4/13/92(1) # "What Is A Semite?";                                | Soltec with Hatonn;                      |
| 4/17/92(1) # "Who Were The First Christians?";                   | 4/4/93(3) including Soltec and Sananda;  |
| 4/25/92(2) # "The Photon Belt";                                  | 4/10/93(2) radio program KTKK;           |
| 4/26/92(3), 5/1/92(1) "L.A. Riots and The Bigger Plan";          | 4/24/93(3); 5/2/93(2); 5/16/93(2);       |
| 5/11/92(3) * "Silent Weapons For Quiet Wars";                    | 5/23/93(3), 6/20/93(2);                  |
| 5/30/92(3) * "The Divine Plan and places In Between", tapes 1-3; | 6/20/93(1)*Mystery Virus in New Mexico   |
| 6/28/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;              | 7/2/93(2)* Rayelan Russbacher on KTKK;   |
| 6/30/92(3) * "The Divine Plan and places In Between", tapes 4-6; | 7/11/93(3); 7/18/93(2); 7/30/93(3);      |
| 8/31/92(2) Anti-Christ Banksters;                                | 7/31/93(1) KTKK Little Crow;             |
| 12/31/92(1) * Constitutional Law Center;                         | 8/8/93(2); 8/21/93(2); 8/29/93(2);       |
| 1/2/93(2);   | 8/22/93(3) Gunther Russbacher interview; |
| 1/14/93(2) Seminar speech by Retired Police Officer Jack McLamb; | 9/5/93(3); 9/14/93(2); 9/19/93(3);       |
| 1/16/93(2); 1/23/93(3); 1/30/93(2);                              | 10/9/93(3); 10/16/93(3); 10/30/93(2);    |
| 2/6/93(1); 2/13/93(2); 2/18/93(2);                               | 11/13/93(2); 11/21/93(3); 11/27/93(2);   |
| 2/20/93(2) radio program on KTKK featuring                       | 12/5/93(2); 12/12/93(2); 12/18/93(1);    |
|  | 1/8/94(2); 1/16/94(2); 1/23/94(2);       |
|  | 2/7/94(2); 2/13/94(4); 3/6/94(2);        |
|  | 4/3/94(1); 4/17/94 (2); 5/1/94 (2);      |
|  | 5/8/94(2) Mother's Day; 5/14/94(3);      |
|  | 5/29/94(2); 6/18/94(2); 7/3/94(3).       |

VISA, DISCOVER AND  
MASTER CARD ACCEPTED

#1-#5 Corporation Lectures (\$5 each tape).



The same writing is a brilliant demonstration of the axiom, "The Truth shall set you free". Free from what? From a lie embedded in most minds and being extended wide and high and deep worldwide.

This "investigative" report **OMITS** in its entirety what the CIA is all about from its origin, its continuing treasonable and criminal activities, its "alternate" financing, extracted buying and selling in a worldwide drug and weapons market, and the true nature of its present policy, agenda and personnel.

The report **does** include lots of canned CIA chit-chat, insignificant pros and cons, the ducks set up and shot down, distractions galore and mis-dis-information in abundance.

This investigation has a byline by John Walcott and Brian Duffy (whoever they are) and pronounces its scope in this paragraph: "A U.S. News investigation based on interviews with more than 40 intelligence officials in the United States and elsewhere and on a review of some classified DO (Directorate of Operations) documents reveals some of the Agency's most serious flaws. Whenever possible, names and specific attributions are used, but many of those interviewed for this article cannot be cited by name because they continue to serve in the CIA's clandestine service. Senior CIA officials were asked to comment on the magazine's findings but declined in most instances to respond."

These "most serious flaws" are packaged under the following subheads:

- mishandled defections.
- sitting on intelligence.
- fraudulent recruiting and reporting.
- recruiting double agents.
- sex and corruption.

Several paragraphs are given over to the outstanding CIA successes. If these samples are accurate, it is true to state that this organization should be dismantled and the \$28 billion-per-year tab be kept in the Federal Reserve! There are all kinds of snippets and tidbits interspersed throughout this writing—some favorable, others not. But overall it fails on the primary qualification for good reporting: telling the truth. [See related chart below.]

### FALWELL AND ROBERTSON VS CLINTON

In an article from the June 26 edition of the *Daily News*, "For four successive weeks last month, viewers of the Rev. Jerry Falwell's *Old Time Gospel Hour* on cable television were treated not to the good things of Jesus but to excerpts from a videotape [see our Front Page story!!] in which President Clinton was accused, among other dark deeds, of arranging for the murder of an Arkansas investigator who supposedly had proof of his trysts.

"In the televised excerpts, Gary Parks, son of the investigator who was shot to death last fall by unknown assailants, says, 'I think Bill Clinton had my father killed to save his political career.' He offers no supportive evidence.

"Falwell, who described Clinton as 'the most radical and controversial President in our nation's history,' aggressively promoted the videotape on his program, calling it an exposé featuring 'the people who know the truth.'

"His organization says it has sold tens of thousands of the videotapes for 'donations' of at least \$40 plus \$3 for shipping.

"The accusation of murder may be the most startling example of the harsh attacks being directed at Bill and Hillary Clinton. But the spread of Clinton dirt, and rumors of Clinton dirt, has become almost an industry, prompting the President, on Friday, to complain bitterly about 'scurrilous and false charges' and 'violent personal attacks'.

"The roughest assaults are coming mainly from Fundamentalist Christian leaders, who portray the Clintons as anti-Christian, and from arch-conservative pressure groups that raise funds through direct mail.

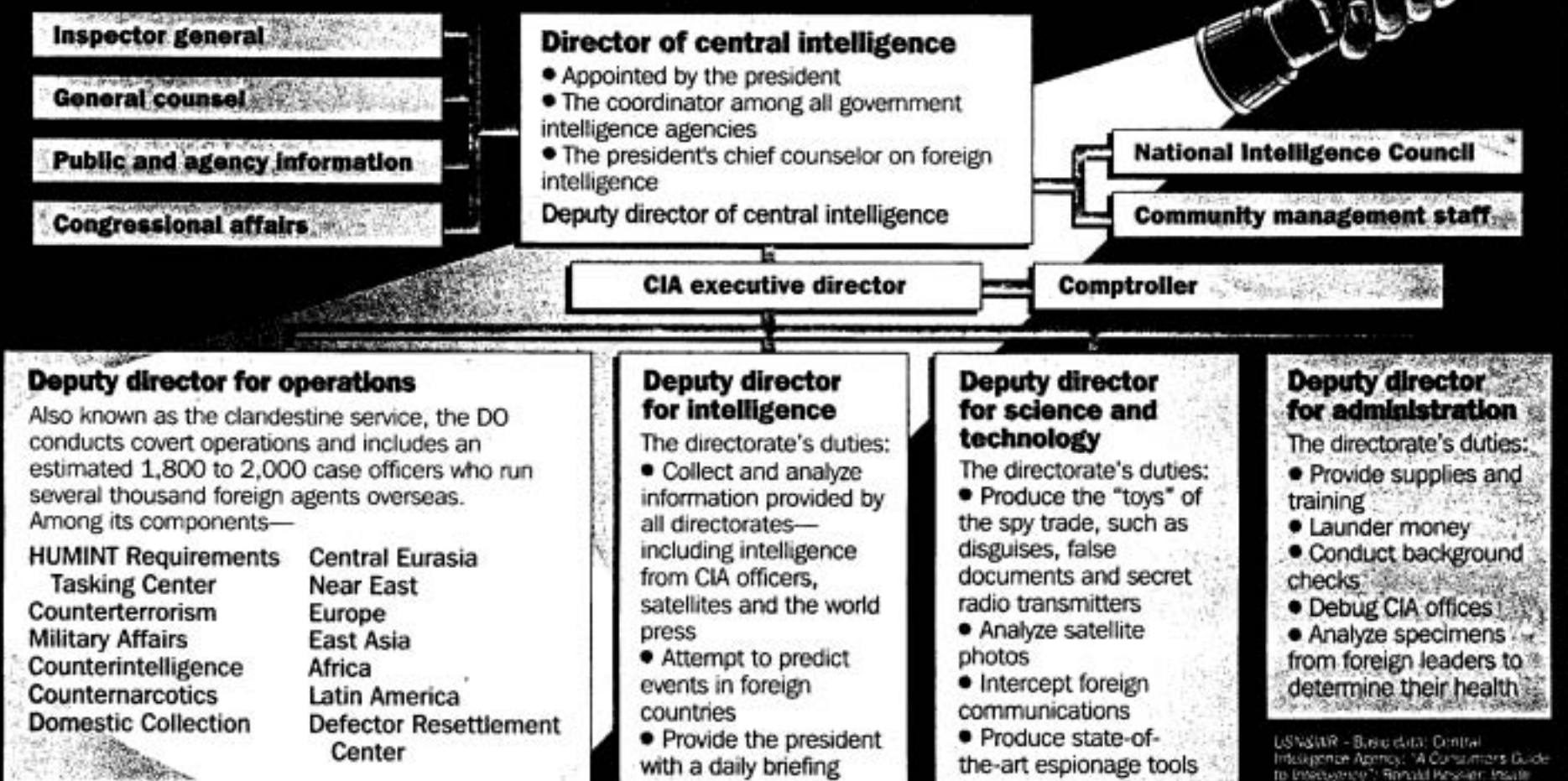
"But the invective also has reverberated on conservative radio talk shows around the country, where the President is called a 'gay-lover' or a 'pot-smoking draft dodger' and callers speculate on his wife's sexual orientation.

"The Rev. Pat Robertson's Christian Coalition called Clinton's inaugurating a 'repudiation of our forefathers' covenant with God'.

"On his 700 Club cable television show Robertson has shown an interview with Paula Corbin Jones in which she graphically describes her accusation that the President made sexual advances to her.

## Casting light on a shadowy agency

The budget of the U.S. intelligence community is approximately \$28 billion, of which \$3 billion goes to the Central Intelligence Agency, the lead agency in the web of 13 U.S. agencies that collect information, analyze it or carry out secret operations. The CIA itself is composed of four directorates, but only one, the Directorate of Operations (DO), actively collects human intelligence, conducts espionage and carries out covert operations overseas.



USNSWR - Bureau of Central Intelligence Agency: "A Consumers Guide to Intelligence"; Ronald Rensler, Inside the CIA



sexual advances to her.

"Also on the show, Robertson has promoted conspiracy theories about the death of Vincent Foster Jr., the White House aide and former law partner of Hillary Clinton, who committed suicide in July, asking, 'Was there a murder of a White House counsel? It looks more and more like that'.

"In a fund-raising letter to more than 100,000 donors, Floyd Brown, chairman of a thriving nonprofit group called Citizens United, said he had proof that Clinton is engaged now 'in a massive cover-up and conspiracy to obstruct justice'. He asks his members to fill out an 'emergency survey on the impeachment' of the President.

"What these varied groups seem to share is a visceral dislike of the Clintons themselves, along with some of their policies, such as the health-care plan and the proposed easing of rules on homosexuals in the military.

"Many of the attackers also tend to revel in the tawdriest accusations of financial and

sexual misconduct, often mixing established fact with lurid speculation.

"The President and First Lady have condemned what they see as incessant assaults on their character. Clearly, they would prefer to blame their political troubles on right-wing scandal mongering rather than on genuine concern about their policies and on the legal inquiries into their past behavior.

"I don't suppose there's any public figure that's ever been subject to any more violent personal attacks than I have, at least in modern history, anybody who's been President," Clinton said Friday on a St. Louis radio program.

"Harsh attacks on the occupants of the White House are not new, and neither is a siege mentality.

"President Johnson questioned the motives of demonstrators who called him a killer for his Vietnam policy while President Nixon, long reviled by some Americans, went so far as to compile an enemies list.

"Over the past decade, liberal groups raised

money by assailing Presidents Reagan and Bush. But they seldom voiced as much personal venom as some groups are directing at the Clintons, experts on the Presidency say.

"And today, charges and rumors are spread faster, farther and louder than ever before by computer networks, fax machines, fund-raising letters, talk radio and cable television.

"The attackers say the President and his wife, through their past actions and less-than-candid explanations, have made themselves fair game. They reject the notion that they are violating the rules of propriety.

"The Clintons want to have no scrutiny, and they're very thin-skinned," Brown said.

"Mark DeMoss, a spokesman for Falwell, dismissed the suggestion sometimes made by the White House of an anti-Clinton conspiracy.

"Some people like to think there's this sort of natural pipeline from Floyd Brown to Jerry Falwell to the next guy, and they're all planning this strategy," he said. "Really, it's all pretty spontaneous."

# Bubba "Snorty" Clinton

(Continued from Front Page)

Office two years later and started building his foundation."

Nora Wayne, former partner of Bill's stepfather: "When you think about Bill Clinton's aversion to the truth you wonder if this is because of the lackadaisical background that he has had in this area. He lied about being a Rhodes Scholar. He never completed that and yet still said he was a Rhodes Scholar. He went to Moscow and DID BUSINESS WITH THEM—against the United States Government—and he was never challenged by the Press about that. In Arkansas, while he was Governor, he said he balanced the budget 11 times, but he never did it once. Also, he said he didn't raise taxes, and he raised taxes 126 times."

Judge Johnson: "He can accommodate any situation that comes up because he's not hemmed-in by the truth. I've never felt that Clinton consciously or unconsciously was hemmed-in with morality."

Larry Nichols: Head of Marketing for Arkansas Development Finance Authority (ADFA): "I first met Bill Clinton in the late '70s. He was an up-and-coming politician. There was a group of us. There was Jim Guy Tucker, Bill Clinton, Sheffield Nelson and myself. And we kind of ran around and palled around with each other. It was from that point that I did a lot of projects for Bill from a marketing perspective.

"In 1988 I went to Bill and said, 'Bill, I need a job to kind of relax and mellow-out.' Bill Clinton and Betsy Wright suggested that I go to work for a place they called the Arkansas Development Finance Authority and they said my talents could really be used there. It was the best kept secret in Arkansas. The fact that I was brought in by Bill Clinton meant that there was something about me that everybody had to be careful with.

"After about two weeks I went to Wooten Epes and said, 'Wooten, I think I've got enough

background on this to really start marketing, what is the criteria for loans?' He said, 'Whoever Bill wants to get a loan.'

"To go back, though, to that moment in time—I had been there about a month and I realized that I was in the epicenter of what I'd always heard about all my life and what most people have heard about is—the machine. I was literally working, sitting in the middle of Bill Clinton's POLITICAL MACHINE. It is where he made payoffs, where he repaid favors to people for campaign support—I was in an interesting seat and I knew it.

"We had a board meeting and in that board meeting I was sitting at the end of the table. James Brandon, who was chairman of the board at that time, was sitting at the head of the table. James Brandon stood up, in a public restaurant, and he hollered at the Beverly Enterprises guy, Bobby Stephens, and said, 'Did you get the \$50,000 campaign contribution from the client that you're introducing the loan for?' Bobby said, 'Not yet.' James then said, 'Then hold up the loan 'til we get it.' I stood up and went up to James and said, 'James, don't yell stuff like that. You don't need to be yelling it in a restaurant; that sounds real bad.' He was just burly and arrogant and said, 'Who cares?'

Narrator: Bill Clinton sold the concept of ADFA to the people of Arkansas as a vehicle for creating jobs and assisting churches and schools. In reality, millions of taxpayer-guaranteed dollars were being channeled to Clinton's election campaigns, to his inner circle of friends and to his wife, Hillary's law firm. This may explain why ADFA had been drafted in such a manner as to keep its decision-making procedures secret.

Nichols: "If you needed a million dollars, you had to get your application handled by the Rose Law Firm and pay them \$50,000 on it. There were five other companies in the State of Arkansas that were actually more qualified in

bond structuring and applications but Rose Law Firm got them all.

"I started checking around and kept asking, 'Well, one thing that is bothering me,' to the comptroller of Bill Clinton, 'is, you know, how do people make payments on these loans?' He looked at me and said: 'They don't.' He thought I knew. Well, that blew my mind. It was about two months in and it was getting tough then.

"So I started gathering the documents. After everybody left I would stick around as though I was working on the annual report and that would give me access to all the documents. I made copies of them all. For about two months I watched accounts accumulate money and then in a month they'd zero balanced. I didn't understand, totally, what that meant but I thought I'd go ahead and steal the records anyway. I did.

"Soon after that I met a man named Bill Duncan. Bill Duncan took the zero balance and told me what that meant. He said, 'Do you know what that means?' I said, 'uh-uh.' He said, 'They're laundering drug money—over a \$100 million a month in cocaine coming in and out of Mena, Arkansas.'

"They had a problem: they were doing so much money in cocaine (\$100 million)—and this creates a problem in a little state like Arkansas. How do you clean \$100 million dollars a month? ADFA, up until 1989, never banked in Arkansas. What they'd do was to ship the money down to Florida—a bank in Florida, which later would be connected to BCCI. They would ship money to a bank in Atlanta, Georgia which, by the way, was later connected to BCCI. They'd ship to CitiCorp in New York, which would send the money overseas. And here is an interesting one: a bank in Chicago—and **THAT BANK, BY THE WAY, IS PARTIALLY OWNED BY DAN ROSTENKOWSKI**. [H: Still with me, Ronn?] Dan Lasater would get the bonds. He would be-



come the broker for the bonds. He would transfer money back to ADFA. He never SOLD a bond. The money would then leave ADFA and go into one of the various banks for the specific bond loan and they would zero it out. When they would zero it out they were giving it back to Lasater—less their handling fees."

Doc DeLaughter, Arkansas Police Detective attached to the Lasater affair: "During the Lasater investigation we had numerous witnesses for the Federal Grand Jury. We had extensive testimony from people connected with Lasater and drug use and everything else. Cocaine became used as a tool for sexual favors and also for business deals and to influence people. That's when we caught one boy with his cocaine use and ultimately led to his arrest and conviction."

Nichols: "Dan Lasater, who was the best friend of Bill Clinton and who went to jail with Roger Clinton for cocaine—and by the way, let me explain something: He didn't SELL cocaine—they were giving it away."

"There were huge piles of cocaine in his office. Ashtray upon ashtray full, at the parties. They would give it to young girls. That's sick! They were giving a highly addictive drug to young girls."

Doc DeLaughter: "Do you wonder what comes across the minds of a fourteen-year-old? Once there was involved a fourteen-year-old cheerleader out of North Little Rock. She was a virgin and ultimately he ended up sending her to a physician of his. The physician put her on birth control pills. He used cocaine with her and ultimately she lost her virginity and she got addicted to cocaine. The last I heard of her, when we had her subpoenaed back to the Grand Jury, she was a hooker at Lake Tahoe."

Nichols: "Dan Lasater laundered the money and, in addition to his contract to launder the money in the system, he and Bill Clinton had set up to do it, he took advantage of some of the cocaine. That's why he could give it away. If you each have a \$100 million a month in cocaine, they don't care if you took a bucket-full a day."

Doc DeLaughter: "After Lasater was indicted, I started to receive quite a bit of harassment from my own department, the Arkansas State Police. I knew the reason behind it because of the affiliation with the State Police and the Governor's office with Dan Lasater and his business associates."

Nichols: "Once he was convicted he and Roger went to a minimum security prison. Holiday Hotel we call them. He spent, I think, up to 6 or 8 months and then got out. Unbeknownst to anybody, Bill Clinton, the day after he got out, granted him a full and complete PARDON."

"So, if you think he is tough on crime, think about a man that pardons a man that GIVES COCAINE TO KIDS."

Bill Clinton in excerpt from TV ad: "Fear of violence is robbing our children of their future. We must take away that fear and give them hope. We must give Alicia and all our

children back their childhood. Working together we can. Do something now, call 1-800 WE PREVENT [part of the ad in point]."

Nichols: "Your President of the United States not only was a part of the system that was laundering millions of cocaine dollars—your President signed off on it and he can't deny that he did. You see, because of that, there's one little catch: every loan at that bank—BILL CLINTON HIMSELF HAD TO SIGN-OFF ON IT."

"More than Bill Clinton, you can identify the people who laundered the drug money, you better identify the people in the loop for money laundering. What you'll find there are those people who went straight to Washington."

"Act 1062, if you look at it, says that ADFA was developed and created to provide low-interest bond loans for churches, schools, colleges. So look what happened to our legislature: they voted on the bill, creating this havoc, thinking they were voting on a bill giving money to colleges and schools to buy books, etc. What better way to run thousands and tens of millions of dollars—

launder, clean it up—and use the cover of a state agency to do it."

"The first loan made at ADFA was made to Park O'Meter (POM). Seth Ward was the owner. As I started looking I found out that the State Treasurer was Webb Hubbell. Then I found out that Webb Hubbell was Seth Ward's son-in-law. Guess who drafted the legislation creating Act 1062, which created the Arkansas Development Financing Authority? Webb Hubbell. Guess who introduced the legislation to our legislators and got it passed through our House? Webb Hubbell. Guess who got the FIRST loan? Webb Hubbell. And imagine this: guess who did the audit and the evaluation of the applications? Rose Law Firm! You guessed it! Who signed it? Webb Hubbell and Hillary Clinton. You see, that's against the LAW in Arkansas—you can't investigate yourself when the good faith and credit of the State of Arkansas is involved in a bond issue. HE BROKE THE LAW! If the Good Lord's willing and the creek don't rise, Hubbell will be serving some time in the Pen for that one!"

Narrator: Ironically, Webb Hubbell, a senior partner of the Rose Law Firm was CHAIRMAN of the Conflict of Interests Committee at Rose (Law Firm). In 1988 he successfully advanced the Ethics in Government ACT which required Arkansas legislators to report governmental conflicts of interest. Incredibly, this law SPECIFICALLY EXEMPTED GOVERNOR BILL CLINTON, HIS APPOINTEES AND HIS RELATIVES. Clinton's appointment of Hubbell to the U.S. Justice Department exemplified the Administration's total disregard for LEGAL ETHICS. Hubbell's hasty resignation in March 1994, supposed to be over billing of Rose clients, was merely a ploy to remove Hubbell from the lime-light before extensive criminal charges could be brought against him.

Nichols: "Let me tell you about Park O'Meter. The first loan was \$3.85 million

dollars. Never was a penny of that paid back—it was all a scam. They had, let's say, 100 employees when they started. They got 3.85 million dollars and do you know how many employees they had AFTER they got that influx of cash? 100. There's not a new building on the property—they didn't even remodel a bathroom."

"As the newspaper people started inquiring about the Park O'Meter loans, what they found was that, instead of making parking meters, POM was actually building retrofit nosecone compartments—THEY WERE BEING SHIPPED TO MENA. WE FOUND OUT THAT THE NOSECONES WERE ACTUALLY BEING USED TO SMUGGLE DOPE BACK INTO THE COUNTRY. WHAT IS SCARY—WHAT IS SO SCARY, IS THAT IT IS THE SAME CAST OF CHARACTERS. Webb Hubbell and The Rose Law Firm, I say to you, are guilty of conspiring to defraud the State of Arkansas, the Federal Government and conspired to solicit the sale (of drugs) and the laundering of money for illegal drugs. THIS IS YOUR PRESIDENT! THIS IS HIS CIRCLE OF POWER! THESE ARE THE PEOPLE THAT, WHEN HE GOT ELECTED PRESIDENT, DID NOT PASS GO—HE TOOK THEM STRAIGHT TO WASHINGTON WITH HIM."

"In all things holy, I think he was planning to set up and do the same thing in Washington."

Narrator: In 1982 cocaine trafficker, Barry Seal, set up one of the largest drug smuggling operations in the United States—IN MENA, ARKANSAS, UNDER THE APPROVING EYE OF GOVERNOR BILL CLINTON.

Nichols: "Barry Seal had a bunch of planes and supposedly had pilots. Barry Seal was a drug smuggler. He tried to set it up in his home state of Louisiana but they wouldn't let him. He had to come to a state who had a sleazy governor—HOOKED ON COCAINE—and everybody knew it! Yes, Bill Clinton was "hooked" on cocaine."

Bill Duncan, Investigator in the Mena affair: "In 1983 I was made aware that Sheriff Hadaway and one of his auxiliary deputies, Terry K. Park, were investigating the smuggling operation going on at the Mena airport. They had an inside source of information. Mr. Seal, our understanding was, was the one who had brought the operation into the Mena airport and that had initiated the beginning of the money laundering and the illegal activity."

Russell Welch: "He (Seal) said that 1983 was the most profitable cocaine smuggling period—ever. The airplanes that he had placed at the Mena airport, a couple of Senecas and a couple of Panthers and another few stragglers here and there—he said they were purchased solely for the purpose of cocaine smuggling."

Winston Bryant, Arkansas State Attorney General: "There was, in my opinion, more than enough evidence to prosecute a number of people for crimes regarding the Barry Seal case at Mena."

Nichols: "I snuck around and crawled through the bushes thinking that I'd have to hide to catch them unloading the dope. I didn't have to. You could walk right up to the airport and they unloaded it right in front of me. They would just offload it—they didn't care."

Duncan: "A certain degree of money laundering had taken place among these people associated with Barry Seal."

Nichols: "What had not been done was to connect the dotted lines to ADFA, because



once you had connected the dotted lines to ADFA you had **actually** connected the dotted line to Clinton."

Narrator: In addition to the operations at Mena, small clearings at other parts of the state were used as drop points for money and cocaine.

Winston Bryant: "They had special compartments installed in the side, without FAA permission, so that the door could be opened in flight and then cocaine could be dropped out of the side of the plane, in flight."

Nichols: "When you have a public which is aware of an ongoing criminal enterprise in which you have an international cocaine smuggler who is high profile; a lot of people knew that they were operating in a small area. A lot of people knew about the money laundering. It was common gossip on the street because it was so blatant. And when they see investigations ongoing for several years and they keep watching for indictments and they know grand juries are convening and they know witnesses are supposed to be providing evidence to a grand jury—yet year after year after year no indictments are returned—people lose confidence in the system."

Narrator: Clinton had integrated a number of corrupt cops, judges and politicians into high level positions to insure the continued success of the drug smuggling-money laundering operations. All was going well until on the fateful night in the Fall of 1987.

Linda Ives, mother of Kevin: "On August 22, 1987, Kevin spent the night with his friend, Don Henry (young teens). They left Don's home around 12:30 or quarter-to-one (A.M. 23rd Aug.) in the early hours and the next thing we knew they had been run over by a train."

"There seems to be a small air strip in the area where there had been sightings and reports of small airplanes flying very low, with lights off, in the area. I believe they (the boys) saw something they shouldn't have seen. Three weeks later their deaths were ruled 'accidental', by the State."

"The Medical Examiner, Fahmy Malak, made the ruling. We disagreed with that ruling because we thought all the evidence pointed to homicide. At that point we had a lot of questions and no answers, and the facts didn't add up to what he was telling us. So we decided to get a second opinion. We met with resistance from all fronts, with the local law enforcement, the crime lab, with everybody that we turned to. We obtained court orders requesting samples of everything that the crime lab had, for second opinion, and Fahmy Malak resisted court orders and refused to obey them."

Narrator: It was later proven that Don Henry had been stabbed in the back and Kevin Ives' skull had been crushed PRIOR to the placement of their bodies on the railroad tracks. However, Malak stood by his ruling that the boys had "simply fallen asleep on the tracks". Malak had been kept in office at the insistence of Governor Clinton for a number of years despite vigorous public outcry to have him removed. Clinton's mother, Virginia Kelly, an anesthesiologist, had allegedly caused the

She was sued, yet Malak's rulings resulted in her being cleared.

Ives: "Malak had covered up for Bill Clinton's mother, Virginia Kelly, in some deaths there in Hot Springs. I do know that there were some damages that were settled out of court and Virginia Kelly was forced into retirement. And it appears that perhaps Clinton was protecting Malak on behalf of his mother."

Narrator: As long as Malak's rulings pleased the Governor's office or State Police, they were left to stand no matter how implausible.

Malak's obvious lack of medical knowledge reached a pinnacle when he ruled that James Milum, who had been decapitated, had died of natural causes. Yet Clinton, who had the power to remove Malak from office, insisted he stay.

Ives: "It didn't seem to matter what Malak did, Clinton protected him. He made excuses such as 'he's overworked,' 'he's just stressed out,' 'he's underpaid,' etc. They gave him a \$14,000 raise which was an insult to my family as well as to a lot of others in the state who, to this day, are struggling with asinine rulings in the deaths of children and other loved ones. I was outraged that [he was more interested in] protecting a political crony than that two young boys had been murdered. It didn't matter what Malak did. There were allegations of tampering with evidence in murder cases; there were allegations of perjury in different cases; there were allegations of incompetence—anything that could be alleged, has been alleged—against him. But it didn't matter what he did, 'they' protected him."

Narrator: A number of people approached the police about Don and Kevin's murders and consequently were MURDERED THEMSELVES.

Ives: "July 14th, Keith McKaskle was murdered. He knew that he was 'fixing' to be murdered. He told his family goodbye, told his friends goodbye and the night of the elections in 1988 he took two pennies out of his pocket and threw them on the bar where he was and said, 'If Jim Siegler loses this election my life isn't worth two cents.' He was murdered that night. Jeff Rhodes was a young man from Benton who was murdered in 1989. Shortly before his death he made a telephone call to his Dad in Texas and told him he needed to get out of Benton, Arkansas, that he felt he knew too much about the boys killed on the railroad tracks and the death of Keith McKaskle. A couple of weeks later Jeff was found dead. He had been shot in the head. They had attempted to cut off his head, his hands and his feet, then set him on fire in the dump."

Narrator: A total of six people with information about the boys' murders were eventually murdered as well.

This woman (a woman with blanked-out features was shown in the film), a former head of the Saline County Drug Task Force, had uncovered evidence of the Arkansas Police Department's participation in the drug smuggling operation and the cover-up of the boys' murders. She was forced into hiding.

Woman: "There are no words in the En-

"Within the first decade of the next century, well over 1 billion human beings may be infected with the AIDS virus."

-- Dr. William Haseltine  
Chief of the Division of Retrovirology,  
Harvard University

# AIDS

Secrets, Lies  
and Myths

## EXPOSED!

Jeffrey Shearer

Plus the latest alternative therapies  
for AIDS and CANCER

The most complete and shocking record of political, social, and scientific data on AIDS ever!

FINALLY...

THE ASTONISHING TRUTH,  
GATHERED TOGETHER  
IN ONE INCREDIBLE BOOK.

The deadly scientific facts about condoms and saliva. The incredible rate of HIV infection among many high school students. The real dangers in: hospitals, cal and dental the blood supply, restaurants, schools, tanning beds, gyms, pools, public restrooms, insects, hospitals, and hotels. How a negative AIDS test can mean nothing...for years.

The truth about the political cover-up and the major AIDS propaganda and disinformation campaign. Incredible evidence about the origins of the AIDS virus, the uses of EMF and biological Warfare technologies, and much, much more.

Plus a separate AIDS Survival Guide to show you exactly how to best protect yourself and your family from the growing AIDS pandemic and its many related diseases. Also, complete safety guidelines and procedures for health professionals.

And a major section on The very latest alternative AIDS and Cancer therapies. Essential information. Massive documentation. 350 pgs. Big 8 1/2 by 11 format.

AIDS Secrets, Lies, and Myths EXPOSED! sells for \$24.95 + \$3.00 shipping and handling.

To order write to:  
BioAlert Press Suite 112,  
160 N. Fairview Rd.,  
Goleta, CA 93117

(The above book is recommended  
by Commander Hatonn.)

you feel as a parent or as a citizen of Arkansas—to see what our officials are capable of doing. I think we were just kind of naive. Common ordinary people got up and went to work every day and came home and went to bed and assumed that everybody else did the same thing and tried to do what was right. I think Kevin's death has been the greatest awakening that anybody could ever have, to see what really goes on. And to see what is important to elected and public officials."

Nichols: "When Fahmy Malak finally became a liability in the campaign for President, he was forced to resign. But guess what—Bill Clinton created a \$74,000 a year job, doing—nothing—just for him."

Ives: "I would like an answer from Bill Clinton as to why the main conspirators in the murder of my son, and the cover-up, have been elevated in status by creating cushy jobs for them."

Narrator: Meanwhile, Welsh and Duncan's investigation into the operation at Mena was about to derail.

Welch: "We had been so busy investigating, just concentrating and focusing, that it took a while to register that nothing was going to happen."

Duncan: "We could not understand what was happening. Neither Mr. Welch nor I were ever subpoenaed to testify before the Grand Jury to present massive amounts of evidence of wrong-doing by associates of Barry Seal. No indictments were ever returned against any of the individuals. I can tell you: there was extensive evidence."

Charles Black: "There definitely was suppression of evidence and definitely a cover-up of an investigation. Somebody should be held accountable as to why that happened."

Nichols: **"Not one major cocaine bust was ever made in Arkansas, out of Mena, Arkansas. Now imagine that—nearly ten years in its running and never even one truck-load ever got caught."**

Charles Black: "During the 1992 Governor's race in Arkansas I remember personal staff (Clinton's) had approached Mr. Bryant and asked him to stay away from the Mena affair or the Mena matter."

Polk County Prosecuting attorney Bryant:

"I've done quite a bit of investigating into the Mena-Barry Seal case myself and, quite frankly, it is a Federal problem."

Welch: "After Winston (Bryant) took office, he told me he was no longer allowed to discuss the Mena airport investigation from the Attorney General's office."

Bryant: "The Attorney General's office is not like most Attorney Generals' offices across the country. We do not have the authority to convene a Grand Jury and initiate criminal prosecutions."

Duncan: "I've always thought it was a wonderful thing to be able to serve your country as a Federal Law Enforcement Agent and for 15 years I did not encounter anything like the corruption I encountered after the Mena Investigations began."

Narrator: President Clinton's verbal commitment to a War on Drugs has been negated by his actions. During his first weeks in office, Clinton revoked random drug testing for White House staff members. He eliminated 121 positions at the Office of National Drug Control. And he appointed Joycelyn Elders as U.S. Surgeon General despite her well-known desire to legalize drugs.

Nichols: "It is important enough that, out of Mena, came certain trails. One of the trails was to the banks down in Florida. One of those trails led to BCCI and guess who started BCCI, helped form it? Jack Stephens!—of Stephens Investment."

Judge Johnson: "Jack is a major stockholder in Worthen Bank. At a crucial period in the campaign the Bank backed Clinton's candidacy \$2.8 million dollars. It happened that that's the identical amount that the Stephens' Company had made on a concocted transaction that involved student loan funds under Clinton's control, less than two years before—an identical amount. It's very important."

Nichols: "When Clinton had Lasater he didn't need the Stephens. All of a sudden in 1988, while I was at the ADFA, in came the Stephens because Lasater was in jail. ADFA

had never even put its money in a state [Arkansas] bank. It had always kept its money in banks in Chicago, Georgia, Florida. When the Stephens came in they bought Worthen Bank and guess where ADFA assets are this minute? Worthen Bank!

"When Bill and Hillary first took over all they could talk about was how their Health Care Program was going to go after the Pharmaceutical companies. Well, lo and behold,

stocks in pharmaceutical companies went down. Who other than Vince Foster and Hillary Clinton took advantage of it? They bought stock. All of a sudden then they went to Tulsa to the Governors' Convention and guess what they say? They are not going to attack the pharmaceuticals. And guess what happened? The

stock goes high. I went to Mena and I say, 'Guys, come on, doesn't that look a little weird? That's called, you know, insider trading.' But they said, 'Yeah, but they only made \$10 or \$12 thousand, just a miniscule amount.' Think about it—that is what SHE made. Has anybody gone to the trouble to look into see how much Stephens Investment made off that?"

Narrator: One of Hillary's investments under the direction of Tyson Foods' counsel, James Blair, netted almost \$100,000 on an initial \$1,000 investment. A nearly impossible feat using legal methods.

Hillary: "I can't read their minds to speculate, but I had absolutely no reason to believe that I got any favorable treatment."

Narrator: Coincidentally, Governor Clinton enacted a number of State regulations allowing Tyson Foods to grow into the largest industry in Arkansas.

Nichols: "Don Tyson put in \$600,000 or \$700,000, all told, into all of Bill Clinton's campaigns. Guess what he got out of it? He got 10 MILLION dollars—and guess from where? The Arkansas Development Financing Authority. And he never paid a dime for it."

Doc DeLaughter, Arkansas Police Detective attached to the Lasater affair: "I heard rumors of Don Tyson and his alleged cocaine use and distribution. I went through the intelligence files and came up with enough of what I thought was a sufficient amount of evidence to launch an investigation on Mr. Tyson, simply out of Arkansas State Police intelligence files, which has been accumulating for years."

Nichols: "Don Tyson was in the middle of the cocaine just like Bill Clinton, just like Dan Lasater, just like Roger Clinton and all the others. So you see, all of this incest and all of this drug running, all the trafficking sending it all over the nation—in Mena, Arkansas, right under the nose of little Billy Clinton—Governor Billy Clinton. I went to Bill and I said, 'Bill, you got two weeks to tell the truth or I'm gonna tell it. You're breaking the law and I can't be a part of it. You made a mistake. I'm not one of your 'buds'; at least I'm not THAT big a buddy.'"

Judge Johnson: "When Larry Nichols made his disclosures and made them public, the Clinton 'Spin Doctors' treated him unmercifully. It shocked those of us who had been kept in the dark through the years in Arkansas politics. The Arkansas news media had done

**Nichols: "Not one major cocaine bust was ever made in Arkansas, out of Mena, Arkansas. Now imagine that—nearly ten years in its running and never even one truck-load ever got caught."**

## GaiaLyte Program Now Available

### PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 Quart)
- 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 Quart)
- 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 Liters each)
- 4 Packages Spelt Bread Mix
- 5 Audio-cassettes

COST: \$150 (for CONTACT Subscribers only)  
\$180 (for non-subscribers)

### MAINTENANCE PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 Quart)
- 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 Liters each)
- 4 Packages Spelt Bread Mix

COST: \$90.00 (for CONTACT subscribers only)  
\$115 (for non-subscribers)

## GaiaSorb

**NEUTRA-BOND:** 2 oz.  
NICOTINE, CAFFEINE, ALCOHOL  
SUCROSE, STARCH, \$6.00 each  
**TRAVEL PACK:** 1/2-oz.  
bottles of each of the above,  
plus Gaiandriana, for \$15.00  
(plus shipping and handling).

### New Gaia Products

P.O. Box 27710

Las Vegas, NV 89126

For credit card orders, call:

1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

We accept Discover, Visa & MasterCard  
Please make all checks and money orders  
payable to: New Gaia Products  
(See Next-To-Last Page for Order Form)



little, if anything, to uncover anything derogatory about Bill Clinton. And for the disclosures to come out of the blue was so shocking that the Spin Doctors attacked the messenger rather than trying to answer the charges that Nichols had made. And they did such an efficient job that it caused me and others to look with less than favor on Larry Nichols as an individual, because all we knew about him was what "they" were telling and the press was printing."

Nichols: "One of the neatest things about Bill Clinton is how he handles the media. You see, Bill Clinton is an attorney and when a witness comes against his client, what is the first thing an attorney does? He tries to discredit that witness. They accused me of everything under the sun. Day in and day out, every week—every week, there was some new scandal in the paper—that I was involved in. Six or eight weeks later they would print a retraction that it wasn't me but people to this day in Arkansas think that I am some evil person."

Judge Johnson: "As a result of that, the boy had to pay a high penalty in his credibility and a high penalty in his acceptability. And then when the new evidence came out that supported everything that Larry Nichols had said, he finds himself, I think, probably in the position of knowing that he was exonerated but he has not been exonerated in the minds of the people generally, in my view. And he finds himself, probably, in the position of wondering where he goes now, to get his good name back."

Nichols: "A lot of people wonder how Bill Clinton could control a state the size of Arkansas with the absolute authority that he did. It's not hard, you see; after twelve years, after kissing the people that have the money, Bill Clinton controlled the legal system. He controlled the judges, he controlled the attorneys, he controlled the banks."

Gary Johnson, former Nichols' lawyer: "It's just a small state—a one-party state and what tends to happen in small states like that, I think, is that the longer the person remains Governor that I think the greater the abuses are. And I think the abuses were very widespread under Bill Clinton."

Nichols: "One thing that is very hard for people to understand is that Bill Clinton doesn't care about money. He cares about POWER. All he needed ADFA to do was to channel money to the big players, financially. I got tickled when the reporters during the campaign came here. They were looking and trying to find out where Bill Clinton profited. He didn't. He profited by putting money into his friends' pockets."

Gary Johnson: "The way they were doing these bond issues, the whole political atmosphere was, frankly, a scandal. But that's the way it had been historically done in Arkansas."

Nichols: "Imagine this: imagine the POWER this man has in Washington D.C. Imagine what he can do to this nation if he gets that circle of power going there, as he did here. Nothing I can do and nothing you can do, can stop it! You'll see who has the absolute power and, believe me, he will use it to have you investigated, to have you arrested, to have your company audited and that's what will happen when this circle-of-power is complete."

"When I worked at ADFA it was not uncommon for Bob Nash to call me up and say, 'Hey Nichols, the Governor needs about five grand transferred to his Travel Account so he can go

see his ladies.' And we would, at ADFA, transfer five or ten thousand dollars for him to go see his girlfriends in either L.A. or New York. He had used so much travel money to go see women, out of his regular travel budget, he would even have to borrow money from ADFA, not to mention the fact that ADFA's budget was not as highly scrutinized as the Governor's budget. But he literally used the money, ADFA money—people of Arkansas-taxpayers' money—to conduct liaisons."

Narrator: During the 1990 Gubernatorial race, Larry Nichols, in a last ditch attempt to alert the public, boldly filed a lawsuit against Bill Clinton. As expected the lawsuit was eventually quashed, sealed and illegally dismissed by a Clinton-appointed judge. What Nichols didn't expect was a complete media blackout of the facts he presented.

Nichols: "Back in 1990, after all the damage they had done to me, I did something that most people wouldn't do, in Arkansas. I sued Bill Clinton. It's very important to note that, in that lawsuit, I brought out the names of five women. On October 19th I held the only press conference I'd ever held in my life. It was on the Capitol steps of Arkansas. Every news organization in Arkansas, along with TV and Radio, were there on the steps. I read the names of the five women. I read about and talked about ADFA. No one had ever made such a cold, calloused statement with Bill Clinton when he named the women (as I did). When I got through with the press conference I went through the center door and I walked, with the camera crews with me, walked all the way to the end to the Governor's office and I left the press release right on the Governor's secretary's desk."

"Not one minute of the press release made it into the local TV or the local newspapers—anywhere. It didn't show up anywhere. The reason I tell you that, is because in those days he had the circle-of-power completed in Arkansas."

Narrator: Eventually, every allegation stemming from Nichols' 1990 lawsuit and press conference were proved valid regarding Clinton's taxpayer-financed sexual liaisons, his drug usage, and his criminal activities related to ADFA and Whitewater. Gradually, the women who had carried on adulterous affairs with Clinton began to emerge. The first

was Jennifer Flowers who, like all those close to Clinton, was faced with a decision to either keep quiet and receive a government job or go public and face character assassination in the press. Betsy Wright, Clinton's former Chief of Staff, admitted she had been hired to conduct media smear campaigns against anyone planning to tell the truth about the Governor's sexual habits. She was prepared to go after at least 26 women who had the potential of destroying Clinton's chance at the Presidency.

Nichols: "In the 1992 presidential campaign, I was getting bludgeoned by the media because Jennifer Flowers had come out of my lawsuit. A man called me on the phone on a Monday. His name is Gary Johnson. He was an attorney. He told me that he felt bad because I was being bludgeoned and he wanted to talk to me about handling my case. Well, I was craving an attorney, any attorney, to help me."

Gary Johnson: "You know, I saw Larry out there doing battle, so to speak, on his own and I felt like he needed some help."

Nichols: "I met him on a Tuesday. He was a special attorney—I didn't know he lived next door to Jennifer Flowers."

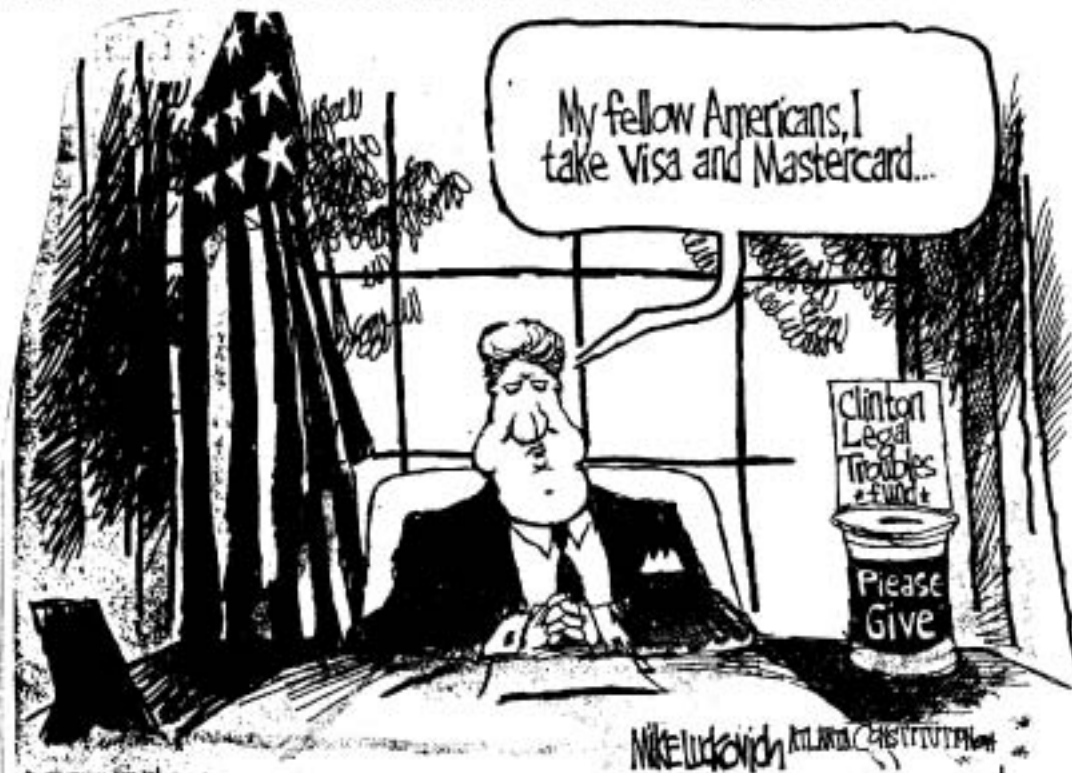
Narrator: For security purposes Gary Johnson had installed a video camera near the front door of his Quapaw Tower condominium.

Gary Johnson: "Looking at someone in front of my door got a perfect shot of anyone in front of Jennifer Flowers' condominium. It wasn't my intention, ever, to take pictures of Bill Clinton going in to see Jennifer Flowers. I couldn't care less who he goes to see. But it just so happened that she lived next door to me and I mounted the camera there."

Nichols: "Guess what he caught on tape? Bill Clinton walking into Jennifer Flowers' apartment on numerous occasions, with a key."

Gary Johnson: "I actually saw him go into her condominium. It wasn't that I was standing there looking out my peephole watching Jennifer Flowers' condominium. It had nothing to do with Bill Clinton. It was just that I had gotten the camera. I had the camera before Jennifer Flowers moved in. When she moved in she just happened to have some very interesting house guests."

Nichols: "Go back to 60 MINUTES when Bill and Hillary were love-and-kisses and we all heard Bill say he had never been to her apart-





ment, that he had only called her ONCE from the kitchen and from his office. That's an absolute lie and these tapes proved it."

Narrator: The 60 MINUTES interview had been designed specifically to save Clinton's campaign, not necessarily to get to the truth.

Don Hewitt, Exec. Producer of 60 MINUTES: "They came to us; we did it because that is what they wanted to do. When I told Tim Weisert that I was persona non-grata at the White House, he said 'Why?' I said it was because of the Jennifer Flowers interview. He said, 'You got him the nomination.' I said, 'I know that.' As far as I know from the conversations I've had, Nussbaum knows that, Kerrigan knew that. Boy, Cutler knows it because Lloyd had a hand in his coming on (the show) that night. You know, it was strong medicine the way I edited it. He was a very sick candidate and he needed very strong medicine. And I'm not in the business of doctoring candidates but he got up out of his sickbed that night and walked to the nomination. And as I said to Mandy, 'You know, if I had edited it your way, do you know where you'd be today? You would still be in New Hampshire looking for a nomination.' He, Clinton, became THE candidate that night."

Judge Johnson: "When the Jennifer Flowers story broke, that story was a hundred times more credible than the story that literally knocked Gary Hart out of the campaign."

Gary Johnson: "I'd been Jennifer Flowers' neighbor and I knew that Bill Clinton wasn't telling the truth about that. Bill Clinton, I think, would do just about anything to save his political hide. People are really afraid to speak up about the whole situation with her. But, I'm by no means the only one who saw Bill Clinton at Quapaw Towers."

Nichols: "He got threatening phone calls. He asked me, 'Will they hurt me?'; 'Well, they haven't hurt me.' I don't know why I didn't worry more about that."

Gary Johnson: "Basically what they said was, 'Mind your own business.' All it did was it made me mad. I never would have thought in a million years that anybody would follow-up on it."

Nichols: "With all the requests for the subpoenas on Thursday, Saturday morning we found Gary Johnson beaten and left for dead."

"Without getting into gory details, both elbows were dislocated, his collar bones were broken, his spleen and bladder were ruptured with holes the size of a half-dollar in them. His nose and sinus cavities were all crushed. He had been beaten by Clinton's people."

Interviewer: Were "they" (the attackers) very large?

Gary Johnson: "Yes, yes they were!"

Interviewer: Did they say, "Where's the tape?"

Gary Johnson: "Yes, they asked me for the tape."

Nichols: "Now, what's sick is, the man gave them the tape. And then they went and broke his elbows, punctured his spleen, punctured his bladder."

Gary Johnson: "They looked like State Troopers, I'll say that!"

"Clinton can be a very dangerous indi-

vidual in the State of Arkansas."

Nichols: "In my lawsuit in 1990 I named the lady, Sally Perdue as having an affair with Bill Clinton."

"Sally had an apartment in Little Rock. The Clinton security guards would drop him off at her apartment and go park in the woods. When Clinton got through doing his business he would flick the porch light and they would know to come and get him."

"She started 'coming out', started talking, and believe it or not, before she could talk, Clinton's people got to her and offered her a Federal job—or, break her legs—whichever one was the best..."

Narrator: Sally Perdue, former Miss Arkansas and radio talk-show host, carried on a sexual relationship with Governor Clinton between August and December 1983. State Troopers in government vehicles were used at taxpayer's expense to shuttle Clinton back and forth to Sally's home. Perdue, who today supervises a home for people with Down's Syndrome was offered a \$60,000-a-year Federal job to keep quiet. She refused.

Nichols: "Now you see, that's illegal. You can't offer a Federal job to get someone to hush."

Narrator: Following her attempt to go public, Miss Perdue lost her job and started receiving threatening phone calls and letters. Live ammunition was found on the seat of her car and the rear window of her vehicle was shot out. Even though a number of witnesses had corroborated her story, the American Press had refused to print it. During the 1992 Presidential campaign, interviews with ABC and NBC, as well as an appearance on the Sally Jesse Raphael show were taped, but were never aired.

Nichols: "She had actually been on the Sally Jesse Raphael show, right after the New York Primary. Did you know the television stations around the country blacked out that program and wouldn't show it?"

Narrator: In December 1993, former body guards of Bill Clinton came forward with detailed information regarding the Governor's sexual encounters with a number of women. Larry Patterson and Roger Perry, both veteran Arkansas Troopers, boldly spoke on the record. Two other Troopers who had initially spoken off the record, were later identified as Danny Ferguson and Ronny Anderson. In April 1994 a fifth Trooper, L.D. Brown, came forward and corroborated their stories, adding that the Clinton sexual partners numbered over one hundred during the period he was employed by the Governor. The Troopers' official duties included approaching women to obtain their phone numbers for Clinton, driving him to rendezvous points in State vehicles, guarding him during sexual encounters, securing hotel rooms and lying to Hillary about his whereabouts. Phone logs and other corroborating evidence fully backed these reports.

During the period when the American Spectator magazine was preparing the story, its offices suffered three separate break-ins. They had never before been broken into in their 26-year history.

In an attempt to silence the officers, the

Clinton Administration launched an elaborate counter-attack, which included urging Ferguson to change his story and leveling false accusations of insurance fraud against Perry and Patterson.

Nichols: "When Larry Patterson and Roger Perry came out, they substantiated everything that I had alleged in the lawsuit. These people were there—they were the body guards. [H: Does it now become more easily understood why and how Clinton's prior body guards would be among the "friendly fire" VICTIMS at the WACO massacre?]

"Now watch what happened. The same thing that happened to me—they planned to do to them. They roasted them in the media. They said they were committing insurance fraud."

Judge Johnson: "The evidence that these State Policemen have brought forward relative to Clinton's womanizing is being questioned by the 'Spin Doctors' as not being credible. Yet, it is more credible than the evidence on 90% of the people who are confined now on 'Death Row' across America."

Nichols: "Is this fair? Can't you all see the papers saying that the troopers were telling the truth? **THEY WERE FOUND INNOCENT!** Therefore the stories they were telling had a basis and they are not the scumbags that the 'Spin Doctors' for Clinton made them out to be."

Judge Johnson: "These two have had the courage to come forward and the evidence that they have presented has not only been credible but has been overwhelming. And the truth is that I'm convinced that it's just the tip of the iceberg."

Narrator: On May 8th, 1991, Paula Jones, a State employee with the Arkansas Industrial Development Commission was working the registration desk for the Governor's Quality Management Conference at the Excelsior Hotel. Governor Bill Clinton was to be the main speaker.

Paula Jones: "Out of the blue sky one of Bill Clinton's body guards named Danny Ferguson gave me a number. I asked him what it was as I held out my hand. He said, 'It's a number to a hotel room,' and that the Governor would like to meet with me. Well, I was surprised and I kind of talked it over with my co-worker and we didn't have any reason to believe we couldn't trust him, so I agreed to go on up to the room and meet with Mr. Bill Clinton."

"I got to the room and Governor Clinton—he opened the door to meet me. It was a room that did not have any beds in it. It had couches and stuff like that. It was like a meeting-type room. He asked me about my job and how I liked it and who my boss was, and I told him. He mentioned that he liked the way that my curves were, on my body, and he liked the way that my hair went way-down my back. Then he tried to lean over and started putting his hand up my leg, which I—it happened so fast—and he tried to kiss me on the neck. It happened so fast when he tried to lean over and kiss me on the neck and he was putting his hand up my leg. I backed off and said, 'I don't want any of this and I think I need to be going.'"

"And then he, before I even knew it, dropped his pants and Bill Clinton asked me to perform oral sex on him. When I declined and jumped up and told him I needed to go immediately, that's when he went on to say that 'If you have any trouble whatsoever contact me immedi-



ately.' I said, 'Well, I'm late and...' and I started to proceed down the hall to the door and he followed behind me, saying, if we could 'try to keep this between ourselves.' I went down the elevator, went back to my Registration Desk and I told Pam the whole story."

Steve Jones, husband of Paula: "I can't understand how somebody can take advantage of somebody like that and then have the audacity to drop his pants—I mean, you know..."

Bill Clinton, on TV: "I am not going to dignify this by commenting on it."

Steve Jones: "Paula gave an exclusive to the *Washington Post* and Mike [I presume this to be a reporter, last named sounded something like 'Iza'] called. We were going to be as open as we could with the *Washington Post*. Mike told Paula that, as far as he was concerned, he believed Paula and he thought that the story should be told. Then Mike said that they were ready to put the story out and they were going to go to the Editors and present the story to them. We heard that Mike got suspended from the *Washington Post* and there was a big fallout between the Editors of the *Washington Post* and Mike."

Narrator: Paula Jones filed a lawsuit against President Clinton claiming sexual harassment. The same day a massive media smear campaign against Paula Jones was launched.

Nichols: "Think about a man who has no more regard for women than Bill Clinton has. They are just 'sex things'. I don't understand the feminist movement being behind Bill Clinton. He hangs women on his wall like trophies."

Narrator: A number of women who have had sexual relationships with Bill Clinton have allegedly been given major career boosts in exchange for silence. Beth Coulson received a judicial appointment to the Arkansas Court of Appeals from Clinton. Regina Blakely landed a job with CBS National in Washington covering the White House. Likewise, Debra Mathis secured a lucrative job with the White House Press Corps. Susan Whitacre was made the liaison between the Arkansas State Capitol and the White House. Elizabeth Ward obtained a position with the Clintons' close friends, Hollywood producers Harry Thomason and Linda Bloodworth Thomason, and Jill Jenkins was given a high level position with AP&L.

One of the most harrowing stories of Bill Clinton's attempts to keep his promiscuity hidden involves Jerry Parks, a private investigator and former Chief of Security for Clinton's campaign headquarters.

Gary Parks, son of Jerry: "My father was Gerald Parks (aka Jerry Parks). He was the head of Clinton's security for Clinton's campaign when he was running for President. My father was brutally murdered. He was on Chenal Parkway and Arkansas Highway 10. This is one of the most elite parts in Little Rock, Arkansas. Someone pulled along side of him and started shooting at him. They cornered him and stopped him on Highway 10 as he was turning left off Chenal Parkway. They stepped out of the car to block his path and shot him five times—once in the leg, once in

the arm and three times in the chest. My father had a file on Bill Clinton's infidelity and his affairs. It ran approximately from '82-'83 to somewhere about '90-'91. The file consisted of pictures, times, dates, places—of where Bill Clinton was at, where Roger Clinton was at, the type of drug use that Bill Clinton and Roger Clinton were involved in.

"I was the only person that would ever go with him on private investigative work. And I remember four to five times that I was with him and that was what he was keyed-in on. I saw Clinton with a lot of different women, a lot

of different types, sizes, shapes, colors—one of them being Jennifer Flowers. You know, I was just like 'WOW!' It was a little more 'neat' than anything else, that, you know, somebody that is this famous, this big-wig, can get away with this—which just 'blew my mind'."

Narrator: Shortly before Jerry's death the

phone lines at his home were cut. The security system was disconnected and the Clinton files were stolen.

Gary Parks: "I believe my father was assassinated because he was the one link that could actually close everything and completely shut it. I believe Bill Clinton had my father killed to save his own political career."

"When I did contact Little Rock Special Investigative Services, they told me that they had been pulled off the case three weeks prior to that.

"That just blows my mind on how, when I hear they are making progress, I hear they are pulled off the case. Something is not right there."

Nichols: "Bill Clinton has been the way he is, ever since I've known him. He hasn't changed; he WILL NOT change. People inside the White House, today, tell me that he is running sex-capades in and out of the White House like has never been there before. It is a disgrace to America."

Judge Johnson: "If we had known of his bimbo background, the people of Arkansas would have never elected him Governor of this State. I'm charging the media of this State for not doing their duty and exposing these things that have since become matters of FACT."

Nichols: "He's a womanizing, dope-smoking LIAR and a draft dodger. [Very sarcastically]: I don't remember those being in the Constitution as being exactly the model qualities we want in the President."

Narrator: Voters who depend on the media for unbiased information regarding political candidates have been betrayed. Much of the information concerning ADFA, Whitewater and Clinton's sexual promiscuity was known by the media as early as 1990, yet was kept hidden. The media's heavy pro-Clinton bias prior to the 1992 election was best summed up by *Newsweek* when they candidly stated: "Truth is, the press is willing to cut Clinton some slack because they like him and what he has to say."

In May 1994 *Newsweek* added: "The National Press has been restrained in its accounts of Bill Clinton's private life—and with

good reason. Most of those who have made charges against him have been despicable people—jealous and stunted sorts."

Nichols: "What an indictment about the media. They knew the truth about Bill Clinton—they just didn't like George Bush. I know Bill Clinton, probably as well as anybody. We trained him how to look straight into a camera and lie through his teeth. And you see, part of Bill's pathological lying is the fact that WE TAUGHT HIM HOW TO BELIEVE THE LIE, THAT HE'S TELLING. ONCE HE BELIEVES THE LIE, THEN HE CAN SELL IT TO YOU AS THE TRUTH."

"THE WORLD IS AT RISK WHEN THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS A MAN THAT WILL LOOK AT ANOTHER GOVERNMENT, WHO WILL MAKE TRADE DEALS, AND LIE THROUGH HIS TEETH."

Tom McKenney, Lt. Col, USMC (Ret): "Clinton can get us involved in hopeless quagmire, easily, in Europe, in Africa, in North Korea [H: I will comment on this shortly.], in any number of places because, not only because of his ineptness and his lack of understanding, but his contempt for military things. This goes back at least as far as the '60s in his college days when he not only attended, and participated in, anti-American rallies, but organized them. By the way, those were not anti-"war" rallies. Those were anti-American rallies. He has no loyalty to this nation, he has no loyalty to its fighting men. He hasn't enough integrity to have any loyalty to its population. He knows how to 'say' the right things but he has lied for so long that I really don't think he knows the difference, anymore, between the lie and the truth."

Nichols: "The media has not been able to ascertain, today, that there is a human being sitting in the Presidential chair of the United States of America that lies with EVERYTHING he says. They still believe somehow in the Office of the Presidency. They still believe there is some integrity there."

Narrator: Attempts to keep the criminal activities of Whitewater concealed were largely successful prior to the 1992 election. After that, however, the raging Whitewater rapids could no longer be contained. What the Clintons claimed as a simple "money-losing investment" was in actuality a series of complex business transactions and cover-ups ultimately costing the American taxpayers more than \$60 million dollars.

Hillary Clinton, on TV: "When this is all over it's going to be the same story we have been telling for two years: We made a bad investment; we lost money, and there is really not much more to add to it."

Bill Clinton, on TV: "We have, and we have enforced higher standards against ethical conflicts than any previous Administration."

Jim Leach, U.S. Congressman: "(1) Whitewater may have begun as a legitimate real estate venture but it came to be used to

FOR A COPY OF SOMETHING CALLED THE "TROOPERGATE" VIDEO EXPOSING THE SLEAZY ESCAPADES OF BILL CLINTON WHILE HE WAS GOVERNOR OF ARKANSAS, SEND \$25.00 TO:

WHISTLEBLOWER  
P.O. BOX 650  
PALM SPRINGS, CA 92263



skim, directly or indirectly, Federally insured deposits from an S&L and a small business investment corporation. When each failed, the United States Taxpayers became obligated to pick up the tab. (2) The family of the former Governor of Arkansas received value from Whitewater well in excess of resources invested. (3) Taxpayer-guaranteed funds were, in all likelihood, used to benefit the campaign of a former Governor. (4) The independence of the Government's regulatory system has been flagrantly violated in an effort to protect a single American citizen.

Bill Clinton: "People should not be able to raise questions that erode people's moral authority in this country."

Narrator: It quickly became obvious that Whitewater would engulf the Clinton Administration if ignored. A two-fold counter-attack was put into action. The first was to win sympathy from the conservative populace, who are among his chief critics. Clinton embarked on a series of appearances partly promoting himself as a "born-again" Christian, who supports and practices traditional Biblical family values.

While the uninformed may have been fooled, those who realized what was happening were outraged at the blatant hypocrisy.

Bill Clinton, in church: "This is a place where I have come to seek Divine Guidance and Support and Reassurance."

Randall A. Terry, Director, Loyal Opposition: "You know, after Bill Clinton was in office for two days, he signed five Executive Orders shedding more innocent blood—the blood of innocent babies. Then he went on to try and get homosexuals in the military. He put Jocelyn Elders 'in' trying to distribute condoms to our kids. His AIDS czarina was promoting all kinds of vileness and yet his church pastor has not rebuked Clinton. He is still in close contact with him, he still stands by him and still says, 'He is a great Christian man!' This is an affront to heaven!"

Narrator: The second phase of the counter-attack was to appoint Robert Fiske as special prosecutor to head up the investigation into Whitewater. That same week the Rose Law Firm began shredding documents.

Nichols: "A lady came to me, scared to death. She wanted to come out and tell the truth. I asked her, 'What's the matter?' She said, 'They're shredding documents at the Rose Law Firm.' Well, I tried to tell the media. The media said there was no way that could be going on. Then in came a journalist from a Washington newspaper and he goes over and investigates what I told him and you know what? The very week he investigated, guess what they were doing? Shredding documents, right there at the Rose Law Firm."

Jeremy Hedges, Former Employee, Rose Law Firm (one of the "shredders"): "They had his initials printed all over them—everything from the box to the manila files to everything—I even saw his signature on the Rose Firm letterhead." [It appears this person is referring to Vincent Foster.]

Nichols: "You see, all of the Whitewater documents, they're getting rid of. They are

getting rid of them as fast as they humanly can. It is the nerve and audacity that those two people, Bill and Hillary Clinton, have to shred documents, to destroy evidence in a Federal case..."

Randall A. Terry (To a group of people gathered outside the Rose Law Firm building.): "That is why we're here in front of the Rose Law Firm—because of the works of darkness that have gone on. Documents have been shredded here—what else is going on here? I'm telling you that there are people inside this building and right now they are saying, 'If they only knew—if they only knew!'"

Female speaker (Former employee, Rose Law Firm): "I've been very, very disappointed in the Clinton Administration. Every time I think that now they're going to do something right, something comes out that proves they have been lying and I just don't trust them any more."

Narrator: During that same week there was also a fire at the Stephens-owned Worthen Bank Building.

Nichols: "This fire was on the fourteenth floor and supposedly was started by a space heater. I want you to look at this, will you, and tell me if you think it was an accidental fire started by a space heater. [Pictures showed opened and emptied files, desks and everything junked and then every inch of the room burned—obviously AFTER having been ransacked!] This is a CPA firm and the documents that were in this office were important documents relative to Whitewater."

"If you go back to Arkansas and you look at the Secretary of State's office, everybody that's ever run for office in recorded history, you can find out who their major campaign contributors are since day one—except for one person—Bill Clinton. Bill Clinton's records at the Secretary of State's office disappeared. You see, they did it then and they'll do it now. All information pertinent to Whitewater, any notes left by Vince Foster, any personal documents that would lead anywhere to any type of criminal activity, they're just going to be destroyed."

Narrator: Fiske's initial assignment was to quell rumors regarding the alleged suicide of Vince Foster. Foster was a senior partner with Hillary Clinton and Webb Hubbell at the Rose Law Firm prior to his appointment as White House Deputy Counsel.

Judge Johnson: "In fact he was handling the Clinton personal legal matters while he was in the position as Assistant to the President, in violation of a conflict of interest at that time."

Narrator: A number of key questions remain in the death of Vince Foster.

According to the official report Mr. Foster shot himself in the mouth at Ft. Marcy Park on July 20, 1993. If this were true there would have been large amounts of blood at the scene. However, initial paramedic reports disclosed very little blood on or around the body. There was no gunpowder residue in his mouth or on his face and there were no broken teeth or damaged lips. Initial reports also indicate there was no exit wound and yet, remarkably, no bullet was ever found.

In addition, the gun was still in Foster's

hand which would be highly unlikely due to the natural reflexes occurring in this type of suicide. Incredibly, the death was ruled a suicide BEFORE an autopsy or ballistics test had been performed. As expected, Bill Clinton has expressed no interest in finding out what really happened to his life-long friend.

Nichols: "Any credible forensic pathologist will tell you, in a second, that the man didn't shoot himself—the way they describe it. Well, if he didn't shoot himself the way they describe it—then is it not murder?"

Narrator: In March 1994 the White House released a photograph which they claim proved beyond any doubt that Foster killed himself. However, the photo depicted a gun in Foster's right hand even though he was left-handed. It also showed the body surrounded by brown leaves, yet Foster died in mid-summer—before leaves had begun to fall. And numerous reporters on the scene confirmed that there were no leaves on the ground.

More puzzling is the fact that sources for the FBI and Park Police originally announced that no photos had been taken at the crime scene.

Most disturbing was the reluctant admission by the White House, five full months after the event occurred, that four members of Clinton's staff had ransacked Foster's office the night he died.

Nichols: "Now, that team consisted of Nussbaum, his personal secretary, Hillary Clinton's personal secretary, Patsy Thomasson—and they said it was for 'National Security'. Well, not any of those people would have that much interaction with national security."

"Let me tell you specifically why they were there: Nussbaum was there, with his personal secretary, to scour the office and to look for anything that he might have had relative to Whitewater. Why on Earth would Hillary's personal secretary be there? That makes no sense because what would she have to do with national security? She was there for one reason: and that was to check and see if there were any love notes or personal notes to Hillary from Vince, etc."

"Patsy Thomasson was the top aide for DAN LASATER when he was running his company and doing all the dope. You don't need to say that she was there taking care of Dan Lasater's interests in the White House."

Narrator: As mentioned earlier, the Arkansas Development Finance Authority had been laundering its drug money through the Bank of Credit and Commerce International (BCCI), founded by Clinton's chief financial backer, Jack Stephens. This collapsed in the early 1990s. Millions of depositors and taxpayers lost billions of dollars, making it the worst banking scandal in history. Heading up BCCI was former defense secretary, CLARK CLIFFORD. The overwhelming criminal charges against Clifford were eventually dismissed by President Clinton.

The attorney for Clifford and BCCI was none other than ROBERT FISKE. Fiske knew that a thorough investigation of Whitewater would eventually lead to ADFA and his former client, BCCI. Fiske also knew that he would never be able to complete his investigation, since it is illegal to prosecute a former client. Fiske was not suggested by the Justice Department to investigate Whitewater, at all, but to simply subpoena documents and testimony, making sure they NEVER SEE THE LIGHT OF

**And you see, part of Bill's pathological lying is the fact that WE TAUGHT HIM HOW TO BELIEVE THE LIE, THAT HE'S TELLING. ONCE HE BELIEVES THE LIE THEN HE CAN SELL IT TO YOU AS THE TRUTH.**



DAY!

Nichols: "So you see, Robert Fiske is a scam. He knows all that. He knows more than we do about what is legal and what is not. He has one little trick and that is 'power of subpoena'. He gets anybody with any documents anywhere that he can find and he subpoenas those records and they are **never seen again.**"

Judge Johnson: "Will those records be the same when they come out of 'their' control as they were when they went into their control?"

Nichols: "He's gone, personally, over to Congress begging them not to have a Congressional hearing because it would impede his investigation. It won't impede his investigation—it will just bring forth the evidence to the public that he is trying to hide to cover for his buddies, Bill and Hillary Clinton."

Bill Dannemeyer, Congressman: "The investigation of Whitewater is being handled by an independent special counsel whose appointment I supported. Our cooperation with that counsel has been total."

R. Terry: "Remember that everything that Mr. Fiske touches goes under the guise of the Grand Jury and then it's sealed. That is not what the U.S. Constitution calls for."

Nichols: "Now just think for a moment, if there are papers that prove you **did nothing wrong, then why would you destroy them so that they don't come out?** Why would you hide behind subpoenas and the cloak of secrecy? No, you see, Bill and Hillary Clinton have something to hide! And only through a Congressional Hearing does this nation have a snowball's chance of that truth coming to the light of day."

Judge Johnson: "Fiske's duty in this entire situation is not to uncover the facts in this case—but to **MAKE SURE THAT THE LID IS PUT ON TO THE EXTENT THAT NONE OF THIS WILL BE MADE KNOWN. THAT IS THE REASON THAT IT IS SO IMPERATIVE THAT THE CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES RISE TO THE OCCASION AND MEET THEIR RESPONSIBILITIES TO HOLD PUBLIC HEARINGS RELATIVE TO THIS MATTER DURING THIS PERIOD OF TIME OR THIS SPECIAL PROSECUTOR IS GOING TO SWEEP THE ENTIRE THING UNDER THE RUG AND JUSTICE WILL NEVER BE DONE.**"

Narrator: Today, threats and harassments continue against people who want to come forward and tell the truth. In February 1994, veteran journalist L.G. Davis was viciously beaten. His attackers stole pages from his notebook which contained information about the inner workings of the Rose Law Firm. Ronald Rogers, who possessed important information about Bill Clinton, was killed in a suspicious plane crash just hours before his scheduled interview for this film.

In May 1994 Cathy Ferguson, former wife of Clinton body guard, Danny Ferguson, was found DEAD after telling coworkers that Paula Jones' allegations against Clinton were, indeed, true. Not surprisingly, her suspicious death was labeled a suicide.

Nichols: "There are lots of people that come to me who want to tell the truth. They come to me but they are afraid. They are afraid of losing their jobs; they're afraid of family mem-

bers' or themselves being hurt. Don't be afraid! Bill Clinton doesn't own the world. He doesn't scare me and he shouldn't scare you. I wish all of you would do what I have done: Stand up, and stand up for the country. I want my daughter to know that if you stand up and tell the truth, you're OK. Right now all she sees is if you stand up and tell the truth, you'll be destroyed.

"If you are a pathological liar—lying through your teeth with every breath, hurting people needlessly—you'll get to be President! You want that? I don't want it! If I had anything to say to Bill Clinton, you know what it would be? 'It's bound to be a great burden to walk around lying from one thing to another and never tell the truth. Bill, tell the truth. Come clean. Oh, you might not

get to be President but the TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE! It'll set all of us free and it'll save the nation."

Bill Clinton, on TV: "I've still not been accused of doin' anything wrong because I haven't done anything wrong—and I'm not gonna' do anything wrong."

Bill Dannemeyer, Congressman: "The one office that all of us universally look up to, irrespective of what Party or political philosophy we espouse, is the Presidency of the United States. Since the election of Bill Clinton in 1992, we Americans, with sadness, have learned week after week to have different stories come out from around the country, pointing up the reality that we have, in the White House today, a draft-dodging womanizer who is a pathological liar. It's a very dangerous thing for America and a dangerous thing for the world. I can only conclude that the responsible course for the House of Representatives is to introduce a Resolution of Impeachment against Bill Clinton. It is with sadness that I make this statement because this sanction will introduce something that we Ameri-

cans don't want to see in our political process. But we can't continue down the course of what we see unfolding before our eyes almost every week or almost every day. And the best thing for all of us is to get it out in the open and go forward and let the chips fall where they may.

"Under our Constitution, the House introduces a Resolution of Impeachment and the U.S. Senate is the place where a trial takes place. I think, for the good of the country and the good of peace and the tranquility of the Western world, this is a course the Congress should take."

\*\*\*

[Displayed on the TV screen:]

"We have the highest ethical standards in this White House, you can be assured of that."—Vice President Al Gore.

Americans are urged to contact their Representatives IMMEDIATELY and insist that Congressional Hearings begin at once without any interference from Robert Fiske.

If any additional harm comes to anyone connected with this film, or their families, the people of America will hold Bill Clinton PERSONALLY responsible.

[END OF QUOTING; END OF TAPE.]

I would guess that the people who made and offer this film surely have a transcript of this tape. However, I ask that Rick Martin contact them and offer this transcription and any services which we may have ability to provide.

Editor's note: If you would like to purchase the video THE CLINTON CHRONICLES, you may do so by calling Geremiah Films at (800) 633-0869. The videotape costs \$19.95, plus \$3.00 shipping (\$22.95). Transcripts of the videotape are also available from Geremiah for \$5.00 postpaid. While the book THE CLINTON CHRONICLES will soon be available, CLINTON-GATE should be available within a week (a 60-page booklet of supportive articles). The cost for this booklet has not been determined. Transcripts of the videotape may also be purchased, for a cost of \$5.00, from Citizens For Honest Government (909) 925-2434, P. O. Box 220, Winchester, CA 92596.





# Blowing Away The Second Amendment Myth

*Editor's note: The following Second Amendment dissertation is part of our ongoing series which was first introduced in the 6/28/94 CONTACT on Page 58, at which time the idea of forming a Militia was reported. Last week we presented the "Meaning & Purpose Of The Second Amendment" on p. 63. The following puts the icing on the cake.*

## **BLOWING AWAY THE SECOND AMENDMENT MYTH**

by James Hazel  
P.O. Box 1317  
Brookings, Oregon 97415

In good conscience I must insist that you sit down before reading this report. Firmly restrain yourself with lap-belts and shoulder harness, if available. Send the kids to bed so they won't be traumatized by your screams of rage when you discover you've been played for a fool. You are about to learn something that will disturb your fondest beliefs. Prepare for the shock of your life. When you've finished reading this report—if you don't feel a strong urge to hang a bunch of politicians, or this messenger...check your pulse for signs of life.

Many Americans, about 150 million souls, passionately believe they have an unalienable right to keep and bear arms. Chances are you are one of them. Almost without exception, every one of those 150 million Americans think that right is expressed, secured, guaranteed and protected by the Second Amendment. But they are sadly mistaken! Despite the fact that countless gun advocates religiously rely on the Second Amendment as their ultimate salvation, that Amendment isn't worth the parchment it was written on.

The Second Amendment is among the most analyzed and fervently debated sections of the Constitution. But most of the arguments, pro and con, are hypocritical hyperbole. They are specious, tortured, twisted, off-point and...wrong. For the very first time in your life you are going to get the true "skinny". Right here. Right now!

To say the Second Amendment is worthless in protecting your desire to obtain, own, carry and use firearms, would be a gross understatement. It is worse than useless. If embraced as sacred doctrine, as so many do, it will guarantee the total disarmament of all private citizens. Embrace it; support it; proselytize it at your own risk. But don't say Patrick Henry or me did not warn you of the consequences!

Patrick Henry was the rarest of animals: an honest lawyer. You've heard his stirring "Give me Liberty or give me death" speech. But were you aware he was an outspoken enemy of the Constitution? He smelt a rat (his very words). And he wasn't much fonder of the Bill of rights which, he opined, would be used by evil wordsmiths to limit, not secure, the rights

reserved to the people. Paddy must have been psychic. Or at least far-seeing. Because that is exactly what has happened. and the Second Amendment is a classic case in point.

Read it again, for the first time:

"A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed."

Now I know you've been trained to focus only on the phrase that seems to support your deepest desire, the one beginning after the second comma, which says "...the right of the people to keep and bear arms, shall not be infringed". But don't let your desire run away with your good sense! That phrase is qualified by the one that precedes it. The Second Amendment is all about securing that which is necessary to protecting a free State from devolving into an unfree state, such as a tyranny, anarchy or commercial monopoly. The means or vehicle for securing a free State is clearly stated to be "A well regulated Militia".

The Amendment under examination here does not address rights to acquire, possess, carry or use arms for purposes of hunting, or even for defense of self, family or property, but only those rights which devolve on members of a "well regulated Militia", and which are necessary to the performance of their duties. It doesn't address rights which may reside in members of a poorly trained, ill equipped, unregulated, unorganized Militia, either. The historical purpose of assuring by constitutional mandate that all able-bodied men would keep personally-owned weapons was, if circumstances required, a mass of armed men would be equipped to swiftly assemble and protect the State against enemies domestic or foreign.

But the real purpose of the Second Amendment is academic. The fact is, its object, to secure a free State, has been nullified by deliberately fomented circumstances.

To comprehend how the Second Amendment has been cunningly and maliciously castrated through the years since it was first adopted, you should correctly understand what the Militia was.

Founding Patriot George Mason asked himself a rhetorical question, "What is the Militia"? He answered himself, and nobody disputed him, "It is the whole people except for a few public officials". Despite Mr. Mason's previously unchallenged definition, the common understanding was that the Militia did not in fact consist of the WHOLE PEOPLE, including men, women and children, but only of able-bodied men between the ages of 18-45 inclusive. They were "citizen-soldiers"; citizens who could be called upon in time of need to "act in concert for common defence". (Keep that age-group [18-45] in the back of your mind. It is evidence against those who per-

verted the Second Amendment).

Another Founding Patriot, Elbridge Gerry, as our forebears were wont to do, asked himself a different rhetorical question: "What is the purpose of the militia"? His undisputed answer was, "to offset the need of large standing armies, the bane of liberty". Large standing armies, under the absolute control of their commander-in-chief, then as now, constitute an irresistible threat to the safety, security and liberty of lesser-armed people. A citizen-militia on the other hand, poses no danger to the citizenry from which its ranks are drawn.

Where is that "Militia" today, so solemnly mentioned in the Second Amendment? To find it, if it exists, perhaps we should first answer the question, "What happened to the "free State" the Militia was intended to secure"? Where is that Old Republic known to our ancestors as "the United States of America"?

Well, unless you've been asleep or in a coma, you know the state under which we now move and have our being is titled by the abbreviated "UNITED STATES". It is certainly not a Republican form of government. We are indoctrinated to believe, without evidence, that it is a democracy. In legal fact, though, it is essentially a corporate business monopoly; a regional branch or subdivision of a larger, monolithic commercial monopoly known as "The United Nations Organization". "The United States" bears little resemblance in law or fact to the former Republic, the United States of America, which the Second Amendment was designed to secure.

The Second Amendment failed to secure the Republic. And it cannot secure your right to acquire, carry or use firearms. but it can, and will, result in your disarmament...unless you get your constitutional ducks in a row, and stop relying on an amendment that promises you NOTHING!

HOW DID THEY DO IT TO US!? Look at their cryptic code-books and you will see. Probably the best evidence is recorded in United States Code, Title 10, Section 311 (10 USC 311):

"Militia: composition and classes:

(a) The militia of the United States consists of all able-bodied males at least 17 years of age and, except as provided in section 313 of title 32 [32 USCS §313], under 45 years of age who are, or who have made a declaration of intention to become, citizens of the United States and of female citizens of the United States who are commissioned officers of the National Guard.

(b) The classes of the militia are—

(1) the organized militia, which consists of the National Guard and the Naval Militia; and

(2) the unorganized militia, which consists of the members of the militia who are not members of the National Guard or the Naval Militia."

To fully appreciate how you have been screwed, blued and tattooed without your knowledge or consent, and without so much as a bye-your-leave or a thank-you, you should also be reminded that Article II, Section 2, of the Constitution declares that:

"The President shall be Commander in Chief of the Army and Navy of the United States, and of the Militia of the several States, when called into actual service of the United States". (Emphasis added.)



THE TRUTH IS ALWAYS IN THE DETAILS! Look closely and you will see that the word "Militia", where used in the Second Amendment and Article II, is capitalized and therefore describes a proper noun (a specific person, place or thing). "A...Militia" mentioned in the Second Amendment, referred to the combined Militias of the several States. It was not "the Militia of the United States of America"! It was an aggregate of STATE Militias.

Now look just as closely at 10 USC 311. Forewarned, you will immediately notice that it refers to a generic, non-capitalized "militia"; not, mind you, a Militia of States, consisting of citizens of the several respective States, but a "militia of the United States"! The age-range of that militia's members vary distinctly from that of the historical State Militias. The "National Guard" mentioned in the statute is actually "The Army National Guard". The U.S.'s C.E.O., the president, is constitutionally empowered by Article II, § 2, to be Commander in Chief of that division of the Army.

The 10 USC 311 "militia" IS NOT THE CONSTITUTIONAL MILITIA PURPOSED TO PROTECT THE REPUBLIC. It is a counterfeit intended to mollify and confuse the American people, and to help lead them down the dead-end path toward total disarmament, and irrevocable slavery.

The State Militias, which are the subject of the Second Amendment, no longer exist. And they cannot be easily resurrected. To re-establish a State Militia would entail nothing less than sufficient knowledgeable and like-minded people to take control of all branches of a State Government, and having a willingness to fight and win a mixed war with the United States and its superior United Nations Organization. As a practical matter that just isn't a realistic possibility in the foreseeable future.

Still—there can be NO REMEDY to the organized assault on liberty, except we keep our firearms. Mao Tse-Tung was right: "ALL POWER COMES FROM THE BARREL OF A GUN." If we permit our guns to be confiscated and melted down, we will forfeit the only power presently at our command, and the possibility of common people to ever again aspire to freedom will be nil. That is exactly what will happen unless we begin to rely on THE REAL AUTHORITY for the right to acquire, carry and use firearms. We must stop relying on the compromised Second Amendment.

To begin with we must stop the silly demand for the right to "keep and bear arms", until such time as we may be able to re-establish lawful Militias. Let's keep (retain) them, but not for the purpose of bearing arms in defense of states which have been gutted of everything but their names. Let's keep (retain) them for purposes of defending our selves, friends, families, and property; if necessary, against the Army, Navy and "militia" of the United States.

There is a strong authority for acquiring, possessing, carrying and using the most technically-advanced weapons we can obtain. That authority is set forth in the Constitution!

It is the Ninth Amendment which proclaims in no uncertain terms that:

"The enumeration in the Constitution, of certain rights, shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people."

The rights of individuals to acquire, possess, carry and use firearms of their choice for the purposes of defending their persons, fami-

lies, property or communities, are not enumerated in the Constitution. Those vital rights, not enumerated, ARE OURS. We retain them. No government creep can deny, disparage or question them. But we cannot long retain them if we do not exercise our unenumerated rights. It is imperative that we acquire guns, possess them, and use them when necessary, not under the diaphanous authority of the Second Amendment, but under the Declaration of Rights expressed in the NINTH AMENDMENT.

THE NINTH AMENDMENT! Who'da thought it could save our bacon when the Second Amendment failed! But it will not help us if we don't use it. NOW!

We need to circulate the good news. We need to spread it far and wide. We need to shout it, loud and repeatedly, until it is ingrained in the minds and hearts of all our fellow Americans.

And we need to stop badgering gun-grabbing legislators and their fanatical sycophants with off-point protests about their assaults on the Second Amendment. FORGET THE SECOND AMENDMENT! Nail their hides to the wall by invoking the Ninth! Hold them to their oaths of office. As a condition of holding office, they swear to support and defend the Ninth Amendment. When they pass rules, ordinances or legislation which tend to deny or disparage our rights to acquire, possess, carry or use firearms of our choice, they make liars and perjurers of themselves.

We don't have to tolerate liars in high places! Call a spade a spade. when a legislator, administrator or judge voices support for any kind of gun-regulation, don't hesitate to call them LIARS. And don't depend on your one small voice to keep them in line. Join together with your friends and neighbors to set up a public hue and cry that, if it doesn't embarrass the gun-grabbing creep, will lead to his recall, un-election and public silence.

Don't enter into "reasonable debates" with individuals who, with pretended concern about crime and bloodshed in the streets, spout

opinions about the need for getting guns out of private hands. They are quislings, cowards, and brainwashed morons. Despite their hypocritical calls for "peaceful exchange of ideas", they are malicious and dangerous to liberty. CALL A SPADE A SPADE! Such people show contempt for the Constitution, for law and for reason. Treat them accordingly. DON'T ENCOURAGE THEM BY LISTENING TO THEIR MINDLESS ANTI-AMERICAN CHATTER!

Despite the fact that about 150 million Americans demand that there be no government infringements on the right to own and use firearms, legislators and their puppeteers are driving a deliberate course toward total gun confiscation and disarmament of all private, non-military/non-police persons. The "controversy" is fast reaching fever pitch. Unless we begin NOW to defend our rights and POWER rationally and with correct Points and Authorities, your guns—and Liberty—will soon be an unredeemable memory.

### NEVER SURRENDER YOUR FIREARMS!

ADDENDUM: WARNING! CAVEAT! There is a movement rising which claims a right to organize, regulate and activate the "unorganized militia", or second-class militia of the "militia of the United States", mentioned in 10 USC 311. Participants in this movement can anticipate criminal prosecutions for sedition and conspiracy to overthrow the U.S. Government with force. The "unorganized militia" identifies the pool of conscripts available for draft into the army and army National guard. It's Commander in Chief, the President, has sole authority to regulate it. Those "members of the militia" are by definition "citizens of the United States", or aliens who have declared their intentions to become citizens, and not citizens of STATES which is a pre-requisite for membership in the Second Amendment Militia. BEWARE OF FALSE ASSUMPTIONS AND PURPORTED REMEDIES WHICH ARE BASED ON WISHFUL THINKING...AND NOT FACTS.



P.S. Who is calling WHOM a criminal?



## L. B. J. & Barry Goldwater "Dance"

# More From: *THE USURPERS* How An Independent Nation Decays To Socialism

*Editor's note: Part 1 of this ongoing series began on p. 35 of the 6/28/94 CONTACT; Parts 2 & 3 began on p. 3 of the 7/5/94 issue. Here we continue with Lyndon Johnson's cut-throat rise to power, a pivotal segment of our nation's modern history and downturn to socialism.*

7/4/94 #1 HATONN

*THE USURPERS*, Part 4:  
by Medford Evans

Western Islands (publishers), Belmont, Massachusetts 02178, 1968.

[QUOTING:]

ADMIRAL LEWIS L. STRAUSS

The victims of Lyndon Johnson fall into two classes: those who stood in his way, and those who stood for aggressive anti-Communism. The first class is, the world being what it is, the more numerous; but the second is especially interesting. Admiral Lewis L. Strauss, a member of the original Atomic Energy Commission, later chairman of the Commission, and after that Eisenhower's appointee as Secretary of Commerce, is quite a different manner of man from Joseph Raymond McCarthy. The adjective that comes to mind first in thinking of Admiral Strauss is *urbane*. He meets admirably the revised version of Cardinal Newman's definition of a gentleman, as one who never *unintentionally* inflicts pain.

During the Hickenlooper investigation into the management of AEC under David Lilienthal, Admiral Strauss was asked point-blank what he thought of Lilienthal's judgment, and then the interrogator remarked to the Admiral that he seemed to hesitate in his reply. "I hope," said Strauss, "that you will permit my hesitation to remain a matter of record." Now you may or may not like that sort of thing, but there is nothing crude about it. Lewis Strauss is every bit as smooth as Joe McCarthy was rough.

Nevertheless, he got himself tagged as an anti-Communist, and the "Liberals" hated him just as they did McCarthy. The Senate under Johnson's leadership ganged up on him just as they did on McCarthy, and in this case you couldn't blame any of it on Eisenhower. Strauss was Eisenhower's appointee, in the Fall of 1958, to the Cabinet post of Secretary of Commerce. He had every qualification for

it—possibly the best qualifications of all who ever held the job. At any rate, a President is usually privileged to have whom he likes in his Cabinet. John Kennedy had Bobby as Attorney General—nobody liked it, but almost everybody thought it was the President's business. There was nothing, nothing at all derogatory in Admiral Strauss' record, except from a militantly partisan point of view. He had, as a member of the AEC, opposed Lilienthal several times, and he had as AEC chairman fought Julius Robert Oppenheimer, with the decisive result that Oppenheimer was declared a security risk and his clearance was revoked. In hysterical reaction to this, the Alsop brothers, fancying themselves as Zola and fancying Oppenheimer as Captain Dreyfus, put out a tract entitled *We Accuse!* They predicted, direly, that the forces so reprehensibly represented by Admiral Strauss would "break their teeth" on the Oppenheimer case. If being harassed for years by New Mexico's Senator Clinton Anderson, and finally robbed and insulted by Lyndon Johnson's Senate Majority, constitutes "breaking your teeth"—or having them broken—then Strauss did eventually get what the Alsops said was coming to him. They got something that was coming to *them*, too. Their idol Oppenheimer gave the lowdown to Mrs. Dorothy Schiff—of all people—in mid-March 1955. Said the *New York Post* mistress:

I was amazed when twice Dr. Oppenheimer denied his excited champions, saying that the only trouble with the book was that it just wasn't true! (Quoted from Nora de Toledano in *The American Mercury*, July 1955.)

The Strauss-confirmation case was a severer test of Lyndon Johnson's ability to deliver something the Communist Party wanted than even the McCarthy-censure case. Eisenhower had helped him with McCarthy, but in this case, Johnson had to get Strauss over Eisenhower's protest. Further, the press had never really gone after Strauss as it had McCarthy. The AEC chairman, Secretary of Commerce, financier, and philanthropist had never been the kind of popular celebrity the Irish, former Marine, Communist-flushing Senator from Wisconsin had so justly become, and therefore was not vulnerable (or so one would have thought) to the same kind of whipped-up emotionalism of mass psychology. Finally, Strauss, unlike McCarthy, was

endangering nobody's political base—not influencing nor threatening to influence any constituency against any Senator. Strauss had been appointed to office previously by both a Democratic and a Republican President, had been confirmed by both Democratic and Republican majorities in the Senate. Though generally identified as a conservative Republican (he was a personal friend of Robert Taft's), he was far from being considered "Old Guard" or "Neanderthal". He had been before his first AEC appointment a partner in Kuhn, Loeb; after leaving AEC, he had been a consultant to the brothers Rockefeller. Lewis Strauss stood for national security in the atomic energy program, and he had made the decision which was at first, to humble Oppenheimer. This was enough. It did not matter that Strauss was at other times and on other accounts quite agreeable to them. Like McCarthy, he had a good press before he ever did anything anti-Communist.

In the Fall of 1946 *The New Republic* looked favorably on Lewis Strauss' appointment to the then new Atomic Energy Commission. Even after he had shown his hand as one of the "security-minded", he gave the Liberals, in the Eisenhower-sponsored "Atoms for Peace" program, which he promoted, a tremendous windfall.

None of that mattered. Because of the Oppenheimer case, Strauss had to be removed, and Lyndon Johnson was the one to do it. The "second most powerful" politician in the United States in 1959 had to find himself a Senate majority to buck "the most powerful"—i.e., a popular President—in an appointment which was the latter's natural prerogative. Even Johnson couldn't have done it, and probably wouldn't have tried, if Strauss had not been previously branded as an anti-Communist.

The cold-bloodedness of Operation Strauss is well illustrated by Evans and Novak:

Lyndon Johnson had no particular interest in Strauss as a public official, as a conservative ideologist, or as a person. Moreover, all his instincts favored giving a President, any President, unlimited choice in picking his Cabinet, particularly when, as in the case of Strauss, there was no hint of corruption or malfeasance.

...Johnson dispatched Bobby Baker to do a hard head count, making sure that each Senator realized the Majority Leader himself had no position. The



result of the head count gave Strauss an edge. But the margin was so close that whichever way Johnson would go might well decide the matter. By now... that Strauss confirmation hearing had become a liberal witch-hunt....

Johnson... dispatched Bobby Baker on a head count a second time. Baker informed fence-sitting and pro-Strauss Democratic Senators that 'we' are going to go against the nomination. When word of this startling development seeped into the cloakroom, the tide turned against Strauss. Two liberal Democrats who had been for Strauss, John F. Kennedy and Richard Neuberger, now were against him. (*Lyndon B. Johnson: the Exercise of Power*, p. 214.)

Arthur Schlesinger Jr., in *A Thousand Days*, doesn't attribute Kennedy's switch to Johnson's influence. Reminiscing about a dinner on Harvard Commencement evening in June 1959, Schlesinger writes:

What stands out from the evening was a discussion of the confirmation of Lewis Strauss, whose name President Eisenhower had recently submitted to the Senate as Secretary of Commerce. It was politically essential for Kennedy, as a liberal Democratic aspirant, to vote against Strauss. But, though he had no use for him, he had a belief, with which I sympathized, that any President was entitled to considerable discretion in naming his cabinet. In addition, though this mattered less, his father, an old friend of Strauss's, strongly advocated confirmation. My impression was that Kennedy was looking for a respectable reason to oppose Strauss. At this point, Mac [McGeorge] Bundy, whose ancestral Republicanism had survived Dewey and Eisenhower, suddenly spoke up for rejecting the nomination. The backing of Harvard's Dean of the Faculty may have somewhat reassured Kennedy, who voted against Strauss a few days later (pp. 13-14).

It was well known that Lyndon Johnson was in charge of the get-Strauss operation in the Senate. The instigation seemed to come from Clinton Anderson, but the organizing and directing came from Johnson.

Admiral Strauss had pointed out in his own restrained review of the case, in his book *Men and Decisions*, that Johnson, "whose opposition to the nomination, though not publicly expressed, was known to his colleagues," on Wednesday, June 17, 1959 left an impression in the minds of certain Senators who were for confirmation that the matter wouldn't come to a vote before Monday, June 22. Three pro-Strauss Senators had speaking engagements in the West that weekend, and accordingly left Washington. Thursday, June 18, the Senate agreed to vote before the close of business. Two of the three got back in time to vote (Eisenhower sent fast planes from the Air Force to bring them), the third was "paired" with an anti-Strauss Senator. The outcome was not determined, though the character of the operations was indicated, by these maneuvers. When nearly all the chips were down, Johnson still needed two Republican votes to beat Strauss. He got them from his old friend

Margaret Chase Smith, and Wild Bill Langer of North Dakota. The vote (taken shortly after midnight, it was now June 19) was 49 to 46 against the anti-Communist Strauss. Evans and Novak summarize: "...it was for Johnson a victory in the old style: dramatic, close, secretive—but somehow joyless."

Well, not entirely joyless. *Pravda* was jubilant. Moscow Radio broadcast the victory cry of the bull ape:

Long before the discussion of his candidature in the Capitol, Lewis Strauss aroused the hatred of all honorable Americans. The United States Senate has torn the down and feathers from Strauss and he has appeared before the public stark naked as a dyed-in-the-wool reactionary and an inveterate enemy of peace.

*The hatred of all honorable Americans!* Clinton Anderson was an "honorable" man. Lyndon Johnson was an "honorable" man. So were they all—all 49 of them—honorable men. All except Maggie. She was a woman. But I'm sure she wouldn't want anybody to discriminate. She was as honorable as the others.

The condemnation of McCarthy and the rejection of Strauss were, from the point of view of polite liberals and timid conservatives, two very different events. Evans and Novak, for example, think of the McCarthy "censure" (as they insist on calling it, thought they know very well, and the thing was made a point of at the time, that technically it was not a censure) as one of the high points in the "public service" of Lyndon Johnson. The rejection of Strauss, on the other hand, they think of as a "cause... in question."

But to the hard core on either side. Left or Right, there was no question. To the hard core the Strauss case and the McCarthy case were just alike. Wayne Morse laid it on the line. He told the Senate on June 18, 1959 that Lewis Strauss was "an enemy of the people." That is the standard form of a Soviet indictment. Here, for all their differences in style, were two anti-Communist figures—McCarthy and Strauss—who had to be prosecuted. In both cases the Vyshinsky of the Senate was Lyndon Johnson.

#### 7/4/94 #2 HATONN

#### THE USURPERS, Part 5:

by Medford Evans

#### BARRY GOLDWATER

The last victim of Lyndon Johnson to be considered here—the only one after Dallas—was not purely a victim. He helped to defeat himself. Lyndon Johnson did not simply defeat Barry Goldwater in an election where the latter had—in a sense—campaigns against himself. Lyndon poured it on with an effort described by Evans and Novak as the "Anti-Campaign" (AC). The purpose of this was to "get under Barry Goldwater's skin, thereby achieving Johnson's overall goal of winning by the biggest possible margin."

Why was it such an obsession with Johnson "to win by so large a margin that the consensus he sought as the means to power would be ratified by an unprecedented electoral landslide"? (*Lyndon B. Johnson: The Exercise of Power*, p. 465.) Well, if you had first come to Presidential power following the assassination of a popular President wouldn't you worry

about a consensus? Goldwater's motivations are obscure. Most obscure are the motives of those behind both Johnson and Goldwater. Not that the same individuals backed both rival candidates.

The Establishment has its own consensus, and that consensus in 1964 was that Goldwater should run against Johnson, and that Johnson should win. This can hardly have been a matter of preferring Johnson as a person over Barry. The Establishment is, in any case, remarkably indifferent to personalities for their own sake. What seems to have been the point was that certain issues should be disposed of as permanently as possible, issues which an incumbent President would not logically bring up, issues which Goldwater could be counted on to pitch to Johnson, and which Johnson could be counted on to knock over the left-field bleachers. That's exactly the way it worked out.

The two issues that counted were (1) use of nuclear weapons, and (2) the Negro Revolution, or, as it was then more widely known, Civil Rights Movement. Both those issues were of tremendous intrinsic and political importance; both were raised by the Goldwater candidacy; and both were politically resolved to the decisive advantage of Lyndon Johnson. The Goldwater position—that nuclear weapons could conceivably be used to American advantage, and the Negroes were not a privileged caste—was violently attacked, poorly defended, and at last practically abandoned. All of this resulted in a mandate after November 3, 1964, by which the Johnson Administration could consider the United States unilaterally disarmed of the nuclear weapon, and could recognize the Negro as released from legal restriction, financial responsibility, social obligation, or moral inhibition. These results—disarmament and revolution-by-plebiscite—were evidently contemplated in advance by the Establishment, for reasons ultimately inscrutable but about which we might speculate.

Issues not planned in advance were not allowed to develop. I have in mind the issue involved in the Walter Jenkins case, which in an uncontrolled contest might have—in effect—cleared the decks of many other considerations. Granted that the American public has become relatively blasé about almost everything relating to sex, and granted that the virtue of tolerance and the vice of cynicism resulted in the shrugging off what might have been one of the most odious of scandals; nevertheless the Walter Jenkins case would

#### MORE READING

• To order Eustace Mullins' excellent book, *RAPE OF JUSTICE*, please write to:  
**Ezra Pound Institute Of Civilization**  
 P.O. Box 1105  
 Staunton, VA 24402.  
 (\$18.00 + \$1.80 for bookrate shipping)

• "Dr. John Coleman's" fine book, *CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: THE STORY OF THE COMMITTEE OF 300*, is available from:  
**Joseph Publishing, % W.I.R.**  
 2533 N. Carson St.  
 Carson City, NV 89706.

Also available is his new book, *DIPLOMACY BY DECEPTION*; \$20.00 each book, including shipping & handling. For orders by credit card, please call 1-800-942-0821.



not have remained a matter of indifference to the American public if it had been publicly discussed, and Lyndon Johnson would not have emerged unscathed from the discussion.

Nowhere is homosexuality approved—except in the sick set. In general, it is condemned as anything from a capital crime to a pathetic aberration. It excites horror, disgust, ridicule, or pity. For the most part, people are reluctant to discuss it. That Barry Goldwater refused to discuss the Walter Jenkins case can be credited to his own normality and decency, but also his refusal constituted to some extent an evasion of responsibility. Walter Jenkins was one of Lyndon Johnson's very closest associates throughout most of his career. Jenkins' arrest in a public men's room on October 7, 1964 on a "morals charge" was not his first for a similar offense. It requires sickening sentimentality or repulsive hypocrisy to treat seriously Lady Bird Johnson's attempt to infuse the police blotter with saccharine and religiosity: "My heart is aching today for someone [Walter Jenkins] who has reached the end point of exhaustion in dedicated service to his country. I know the love of his wife and six fine children and his profound religious faith will sustain him through this period of anguish." Now nothing is more obvious than that the anguish to which she refers was anguish not just of getting caught—Jenkins had been caught before—but anguish at getting caught and not being able, in the midst of a Presidential campaign, to hush it up. Lady Bird said, in her rationalization and extenuation of Jenkins' misconduct, that he had

"been carrying incredible hours and burdens since President Kennedy's assassination." She did not say what his hours and burdens had been before his similar arrest in 1959. She said, "He is now receiving the medical attention which he needs." She did not say whether he had received medical attention after committing the same offense in 1959, but it is self-evident that if he did the treatment was unsuccessful. It is interesting to note that the principal burden of defending Jenkins was left to Lady Bird, who was of course above suspicion. Johnson kept severely silent on the Jenkins affair, though by so doing he did risk censure from the Liberals for hardheartedness. Tough as a boot, Johnson followed the motto: *Never complain, never explain*. Not that he always follows that motto to be sure. He will complain by the hour, explain ad infinitum if it seems to serve an important purpose. But when the Jenkins case broke, the wheel went momentarily out of Johnson's hands; fate, or someone, had to save him.

Partly it was fate, partly it was Barry Goldwater. What fate did was to give the news media, within twenty-four hours, the story of Khrushchev's ouster from the Kremlin, and the next day the report of Red China's alleged explosion of its first atomic bomb. It is interesting to remember that Jenkins was actually arrested October 7 and that through the efforts of various persons, notably Abe Fortas and Clark Clifford, the publicity was delayed for a week, and when the thing finally did

break it was within reaction distance of the Chinese and Russian newsmasters. Theodore White has summarized:

...the nation, in mid-campaign, had to face the fact that the President's closest personal assistant, an attendant at National Security Council meetings, master of the inner chambers of the White House, was a sexual deviate.

For twenty-four full hours Republicans and Democrats alike held their breath to see how the nation would react. And perhaps the most amazing of all events of the campaign of 1964 is that the nation faced the fact fully—and shrugged its shoulders. (*The Making of the President*, 1964, p. 368.) [H: You have come "a long way Baby"! YOU would now make the "deviate" President and incarcerate the citizens who might refer to him as "deviate"!]

Well, it wasn't exactly like that. The nation did not have Theodore White, for one, putting it to them quite so clearly, before the election.

Brief exposure in the press—even the widest—makes slight impression on the public mind. Most of us assume that if a news item is important we'll hear it again, many times, and if we don't hear it again, we're likely to feel that it must not have been important—maybe not even true. All propagandists know this. In the

Spring of 1953 a little group of publishing people whom I met in Washington asked me what "fallout" was, and I was rather vain about being able to tell them. In a way, too, I was gratified that they didn't know, for I regarded it as evidence that the propaganda of the *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists*, to which I was strongly opposed, had failed, since the *Bulletin* had been trying for some time to impress the public with the dangers of fallout. But determined propagandists with sufficient resources never give up. It was actually four years later, in the Spring of 1957, when Norman Cousins got a statement signed by the late Dr. Albert Schweitzer, that the world—suddenly, it seemed—began to seethe with conversations among the politely well-informed about the dangers of fallout. There was really nothing sudden about it. They had scratched that match a thousand times before it ever ignited.

Nobody followed through on the Walter Jenkins thing. Nobody explained to "the nation" that Jenkins really had been picked up by the police for misconduct in the men's room—not just writing on the walls. Nobody impolitely emphasized that this was not a first offense. There was no reportage in depth on the long and intimate association of Walter Jenkins and Lyndon Johnson. No one wrote a column pointing out that there is no demonstrated cause-and-effect relationship between "exhaustion in dedicated service to [one's] country" and homosexual acts.

I think the essential thing about the

Jenkins case is that it was just not in the original script, so that when it happened—like a stray dog running on stage in the midst of Hamlet's soliloquy—you just get him off as quickly as possible and try to forget it. Except this one wasn't funny.

Two issues were in the script: (1) nuclear weapons, (2) "Civil Rights". Two objectives of the Establishment were these: that the United States might be prevented from ever using the atomic weapons on which were spent so many billions of dollars and on which nearly the whole strategy of our defense depended; and that Negroes might be free to riot in the streets of major cities of the United States. To attain these objectives two things were required: (1) the election of Lyndon Johnson, (2) the annihilation of Barry Goldwater. Of course, both Johnson and Goldwater were subordinate to the attainment of the objectives. Johnson's replacement of John Kennedy on the fateful date of November 22, 1963 had promoted the objectives.

For the script, John Kennedy was not typical of the American people as a whole. He was meeting resistance. In popular opinion, he was suspected of being an Eastern intellectual, known for being soft on Communism, and for being overcommitted to Negroes as a group. It seemed one could hear "popular opinion" saying:

*'Good ole Lyndon, he's a tough redneck, and might be a little bit rough and even a little bit crooked, but he shore wouldn't be pro-Russian, and he shore wouldn't be pro-Negro.*

*'Yeh, good ole Lyndon.*

*'Jack Kennedy had all those wonderful qualities of charm and idealism and gallantry and humor. And good ole Lyndon, he's loyal to Jack's memory and he would do all the wonderful things Jack had dreamed of, but you come right down to it and Lyndon is more practical and he knows better how to get along with Congress—you know how close he was to Mr. Sam Rayburn—and taking everything into consideration it is just remarkable how with Lyndon we can have all that international sophisticated peace-loving atmosphere, and still keep our feet planted right in that good ole Texas dirt, with no danger of being flim-flammed by a bunch of slick foreigners or uppity Negroes.*

*'Now this Goldwater sounds kind of dangerous. I know he's against Communists, and he doesn't think the Negroes ought to riot in the streets—but, shucks, everybody feels that way. Ole Lyndon will sure take care of that, but this Goldwater he wants to go too far.'*

Well so it seemed. Goldwater put himself in the position of always trying to prove that he had not gone, was not going, would not go too far. The great flaw in this defensive strategy was that it seemed to concede that Johnson, who was presumably not going far enough, was at least going in the same direction. Goldwater never made the point that whether he was or was not going too far, Lyndon Johnson was going the other way! Whether Goldwater did or did not have an itchy finger for the atomic trigger—and, of course, that was an important question, about which in due course he would have to take a stand—Goldwater, as matters stood, and still stand, did not have any kind of finger on the atomic trigger. Lyndon Johnson had the atomic gun in his own holster, and the fact was that he was not ever going to use it. It was of no more use than a water pistol.

The Strategic Air Command, and the missiles, and the Polaris submarines, and the

**Goldwater put himself in the position of always trying to prove that he had not gone, was not going, would not go too far. The great flaw in this defensive strategy was that it seemed to concede that Johnson, who was presumably not going far enough, was at least going in the same direction. Goldwater never made the point that whether he was or was not going too far, Lyndon Johnson was going the other way!**



**Army's** tactical nuclear weapons such as **Honest John** and **Davy Crockett** are fearsome and wonderful weapons. They cost a fearsome and wonderful amount of money, and the ground, sea, and air forces of this country are so geared to their use—or, more accurately, their hypothetical use—that, if they are never to be used, the ground, sea, and air forces will be impotent. Without the option (to adopt McNamara's word) of actually using nuclear weapons, the United States of America, which is spending fifty billion dollars a year on national defense, *hasn't really got any national defense*—a sad fact which we have demonstrated negatively in Cuba and positively in Vietnam.

While Johnson was talking about his own wonderful restraint in not pushing that nuclear button—and, of course, the way things are now he couldn't push it if he wanted to—bragging about how he loved peace and was saving the world from nuclear holocaust, he was already escalating a non-nuclear war in Vietnam, a conflict which has resulted in nothing from the American point of view except a sort of ritualistic sacrifice of our sons. [H: The author obviously did not know or believe about the testing and training of those "sons" in mind-control manipulated marionetteism OR the value of that war as pertained to the DRUG TRADE FOR THE USA. Johnson DID KNOW ENOUGH to manage to filch a bunch of U.S. gold stash and let his cute little "bride" trade it in Mexico.] Something of that sort—all of which is true—is what Goldwater should have said. Instead, he tried to prove that particular suggestions he made, such as using atomic weapons in Vietnam, or giving NATO commanders authority to use tactical nuclear weapons, were sound suggestions. It happens that they probably are sound, but technical considerations are involved on which the public cannot possibly have an informed opinion, and these are not matters that should be injected into a political campaign.

What should be injected into a campaign at this time is the broad charge that the Johnson Administration has been and still is engaged in a program of depriving this country of any kind of effective military defense. We have talked and negotiated ourselves into a position in which, partly for diplomatic but largely for psychological reasons, we cannot use nuclear weapons. At the same time, we do not have any other kind of weapons with which to defend the country in a nuclear age.

The doctrine that we must develop "conventional" or "guerilla" warfare because nuclear war is unthinkable has had no practical result but to eliminate our capacity to make nuclear war. If there are answers to these charges, then we should hear the answers. Goldwater did not make the charges. He was too busy trying to show that he was really a reasonable man, and had not gone too far. The public concluded that there was no use taking a chance on a man who might be going too far so long as you had a solid man like Johnson who would just stubbornly hold the line—who would, as a matter of fact, be conservative about the thing. The public was never told that Johnson and the Johnson Ad-

ministration were unilaterally disarming America, while still charging the taxpayers fifty billion dollars a year for arms.

There is general agreement among post-election analysts that the nuclear issue killed Goldwater in 1964. The nuclear issue was a trap, set by two decades of propaganda from the *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists*, propaganda which by 1964 had achieved dizzying success among the scientific and cultural amateurs who are the professionals of the upper business and political world. But the propaganda still needed ratification by some kind of plebiscite.

There was an uneasy feeling among the intelligentsia that the man in the street was proud of the American military success at Hiroshima, that he agreed with Winston Churchill that only the atom bomb in American hands had prevented the Soviet conquest of western Europe in the decade following World War II, and that he was on the whole fully prepared to back a President who would not only threaten but actually impose massive retaliation on imprudent foreign aggressors.

While the nuclear Test Ban Treaty of 1963 was an important step toward United States nuclear disarmament, it was too much concerned with technical matters to have much direct psychological impact on the dangerously chauvinistic attitude of the average United States citizen.

Now if a Presidential candidate who was associated in the public mind with a readiness to use nuclear weapons could be decisively defeated by a candidate breathing apocalyptic prophecies of nuclear holocaust at the first touch of "the button", then the intellectuals and the Establishment would have their popular mandate to dismantle America's atomic defenses!

Since the Fall of 1948, when publishers and high government officials met to discuss the Berlin situation at the home of Washington Post publisher Philip Graham (as reported in *The Forrestal Diaries*) there has been uneasy "agreement that in the event of war the American people would not only have no question as to the propriety of using the atomic bomb, but would in fact expect it to be used."

The announcement in 1949 of an alleged Russian bomb, and three years of Korean War in which the United States lost face tremendously rather than use the bomb, had given the intelligentsia hope that popular insistence on use of the bomb might be weaker than previously supposed, and in any case not governing. But, for the Establishment it would still be an enormous relief to have in the record some apparent repudiation of nuclear "brink-manship" by the American masses. The atomic scientists, the media, and the Johnson Administration were set to overwhelm Barry Goldwater in 1964 with genuine scorn, phony erudition, simulated humanitarianism, and artful advertising. Barry Goldwater was not wily enough to match wits with the Establishment on the nuclear issue.

Establishment Republicans at the Republican Convention in San Francisco in 1964 devoted far less intelligence to stopping Goldwater from receiving the nomination than

**The public was never told that Johnson and the Johnson Administration were unilaterally disarming America, while still charging the taxpayers fifty billion dollars a year for arms.**

## NOW AVAILABLE

EXPANDED SECOND EDITION  
654 pages

# Defrauding America

by RODNEY STICH

• One of the most explosive books on the market for understanding the pattern of hard-core criminal activities implicating high federal officials and how it affects the American people. It describes and documents epidemic corruption by federal officials, and a pattern of criminal misuse of federal offices against the American public. The contents are supported by a group of former federal investigators, covert intelligence agency operatives and contract agents, former FBI, police, and private investigators, composing a block of whistleblowers.

Among the corrupt activities described in *Defrauding America* are the following:

- Epidemic drug trafficking into the United States.
- Role played by the CIA in Savings and Loan and HUD looting.
- Conversion of Chapter 11 courts into a criminal enterprise.
- October Surprise and its criminal coverup.
- The ugly part of the Iran-Contra scandal.
- Inslaw, the tip of Justice Department criminality.
- Covert CIA financial institutions dealing in drug money laundering.
- Crooked federal judges and Justice Department attorneys.
- Felony persecution of informants by Justice Department attorneys and federal judges.
- Killings and mysterious deaths of informants and whistleblowers.
- Schemes to assassinate or remove U.S. Presidents and presidential candidates.

## BOOK REVIEW EXCERPTS ON DEFRAUDING AMERICA

- Dick Gregory, WOL Radio, Washington & Baltimore: "*Defrauding America* should be on top of every Bible."
- Fletcher Prouty, author of *Secret Team* and *JFK-The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy*: "Your book is great."
- Hollywood promotion celebrity, Irwin Zucker: "A blockbuster."
- Hollywood's John Austin's HIS features: "The most explosive book on the market."
- Israel Book Review: "Considerable interest has been expressed in your new publication."
- KTAR host Frank Baronowski: "It's a book you can't put down."

Companion book: *Unfriendly Skies*, a history of corruption and tragedies.

Order by mail or phone. Credit card phone orders to 1-800-247-7389. Mail orders to Diablo Western Press, P.O. Box 5, Alamo, CA 94507; or P.O. Box 10587, Reno, NV 89510. Either *Defrauding America* or *Unfriendly Skies* is \$25.00 plus \$2.50 shipping.



they did to making sure that when he did receive it he would have to run as a hawk on nuclear weapons (the word is of a later vintage, but it fits) and as a copperhead (older vintage) on Civil Rights. They further made very sure that on both these issues at least half of the Republican Party would not be with him. In consequence of that, the candidate would inevitably take a half-hearted stand, which would discourage and alienate voters who agreed with him on the issues, voters who had long ago taken their position voluntarily and firmly. During the campaign of the Autumn of 1964 these voters would see Goldwater taking their position hesitantly and under pressure. *There was no victory in this prospect.*

Theodore White tells how at San Francisco, on the eve of the convention, a resolution sponsored by candidate William Scranton, denouncing Goldwater's position on use of nuclear weapons, was so managed in the lobbies and corridors (without ever reaching the convention floor), was so obtrusively bungled in its processing (with former President Eisenhower in and out of the picture) that in the end it could not possibly help Scranton or hurt Goldwater as far as getting the nomination was concerned, *but would inevitably linger in men's minds after the convention to hurt Goldwater badly in the campaign.* White says:

As the Eastern Republicans debated their strategy... [one of them] with a foretaste of what they were doing to Goldwater, summed up their efforts thus: "What we were looking for was something that would put the nation and the rank and file of the Party on the alert to the fact that our leading candidate was impetuous, irresponsible and slightly stupid" (*The Making of the President*, p. 197).

Sarcastic irony, no doubt. Yet it is a fact that what beat Goldwater so badly in November 1964 was the financial and publicity power of the Establishment. And two things about the Establishment should be remembered: (1) it includes the top "Eastern Republicans", and (2) it has long been on the friendliest of terms with Lyndon Johnson.

Johnson's victory and Goldwater's defeat, important as they seemed to the candidates and 70 million voters, were incidental compared with the effective outlawing of the use of nuclear weapons which was accomplished by the campaign and election results of 1964.

Barry Goldwater was a victim of the 1964 campaign not because he lost—somebody has to lose in every Presidential campaign—but because he was selected to lose, selected to be tied to the nuclear weapons issue and to take it down to oblivion with him. In more normal campaigns domestic issues are raised against a candidate to hurt him and his party. In the campaign of 1964, Barry Goldwater was nominated and deserted by his party (every state he carried, except Arizona, is normally Democratic) on an international issue. And the Anti-Campaign was waged in such a way as to create a popular consensus, or an illusion of

popular consensus, matching the long-standing consensus of the intelligentsia, against American use of nuclear weapons. Goldwater, a man of disciplined military intelligence wanted, says White, to "put the issue to rest." He put it to rest all right. *By getting less than 39 per cent of the popular vote, he—and those who contrived such an outcome, of whom Johnson was certainly more important than Barry—insured that no prospect of military debacle will ever provoke any U.S. military commander to demand of the Johnson Administration or its successor permission to use nuclear weapons in defense of the United States.* Moreover, by this reverse effect, he paved the way for that disarmament of the United States which seeks to assure the enemy that we will not use nuclear weapons in retaliation even if they are used against us.

During the campaign Goldwater insisted on speaking of the nuclear weapons issue, tentatively, honestly, probing as a citizen should for answers, not being sure that he had them—when politically he would have fared better either to attack ruthlessly the Johnson-McNamara unilateral disarmament program (a job that badly needed doing) or else—implying high discretion in all matters involving national security—to maintain on the nuclear question a knowing silence. On the other great issue of the campaign—Civil Rights—it would have paid Goldwater in political coin of the realm to speak long, loud, and often. Instead, he insisted on silence.

On the nuclear issue Barry Goldwater spoke, but *defensively*; forgoing an occasion for merciless attack on the Administration he threw that issue away. He tried even harder to throw the race issue away, but won five states on it in spite of himself. The only other state he won at all was his native Arizona.

Goldwater was a victim in the course of Johnson's career. He was selected, not to be personally punished like McCarthy and Strauss, but to be a symbolic lesson—putting the thing in Liberal lingo, to show what happens to even an agreeable sort of fellow when he gets in the way of "history". With Barry Goldwater, it was thought that we should have heard the last in the United States of both nuclear warmongering and reactionary race prejudice. Under the benign and far-seeing leadership of the beatific Johnson we should enter a promised era of peace and brotherly love in which we could labor joyfully to perfect the Great Society. Sharp escalation in Vietnam and Black Power were just around the corner.

I suppose most people would agree privately that the outstanding personal characteristics of Lyndon Johnson as seen publicly are meanness and hypocrisy. I am not saying that he is mean or hypocritical, for I do not know him that well; I am just pointing out that this is the way many people, probably most, feel about it these days if you come right down to it. Picking up beagles by the ears, bawling out people that work for him in front of strangers—these are not the actions of a kindly man. Theodore White quotes an observer of Johnson

in the White House: "It isn't that he's mean to important people—he's mean to servants." You understand that the observer did not mean that Johnson was not mean to important people—anecdotes abound to show that he is. The observer may well have meant, it appears, that it is more detestable to be mean to the humble than to the high and mighty. It seems particularly detestable in a President who never misses an opportunity to preach the virtues of humility and compassion, who like a hippy exhorts us to be led by love.

But perhaps—perhaps—some of the anguish of the American people concerning Lyndon Johnson as President has been relieved.

On March 31, 1968, Lyndon Johnson announced that he would neither seek nor accept his Party's renomination for a second full term as President of the United States. Whether this announcement was just another shrewd political maneuver, or something forced upon the President by those who wield great influence over him, makes little difference. The power clique which now controls Washington and the United States is so firmly entrenched that only an aroused American people, fully aware of the continuing nature of the power this clique exercises can possibly make a real difference.

The purpose here is to help the reader reach decisions—not on any one political leader, or Presidential candidate, for any one election—but on the deeper and transcendent issues of our times. To do this we must first examine, at some length, important aspects of the Johnson Administration and certain key Administration, and career men.

[END OF QUOTING]

7/6/94 #2 HATONN

### COMMUNISM vs. ZIONISM

I want to move right into *THE USURPERS* today but I am confronted with so many arguments about Communism vs. Zionism as to be worthy of a moment of response. The question comes up in obvious order of sequence, "Are all Zionists Communists?" and the reverse. Of course not—at least not moreso than "Are all Mormons Communist Zionists?" Mormons declare themselves to be "Zionists". Zionism is based on Communism and the early Mormons WERE IN THE MOST EXPRESSIVE SENSE OF THE TERM, COMMUNISTS—AS IN "COMMUNAL CARETAKING". In the Mormon Church you have the GREAT SECRET RITUALS and the RESTRICTED TEMPLE and thus and so—all evidence of a base upon Freemasonry. So, are all Mormons bad, good or in-between? None of the above—THEY ARE WHATEVER THEY CHOOSE TO BE.

Ah, but going back to the "first" observation and question—the one REALLY being asked is: "Are Jews Communists?" That becomes more difficult to answer for if you take the absolute defined term "Jew" you must come up with the fact that the term itself was made to FIT THE LABELING OF THE CATEGORY OF KHAZARIANS CALLED ZIONISTS. The facts are that there has NEVER been a true circumstance recognized politically as "COMMUNIST". That which is practiced as "Communism" is only a severe form of "Socialistic Fascism" or at the best, Socialism. So, it is factual that this form of POLITICAL PARTY called COMMUNIST is a construction of Zion-



ists, calling themselves and being self-styled Jews moving into Russia (the Bolsheviks), who STARTED Communism.

In discussing this question let us look at it briefly, and someday as we have time we will take up the subject of "What is Behind Communism". At the moment we will refer to it briefly so that we can turn our attention back to our subject of recognizing some of the usurpers of your nation in the U.S.A.

To fully understand the breakdown you have to go back to the competitive movements around the 1880s and remember that Communism and Zionism took hold among the Jews of the **Pale of Settlement** as a competitive movement. I do not wish to go into that subject again just now.

When the Bolsheviks took over Russia in 1917, they sought to impose their way of thinking on the entire Jewish population. As Jews, the Bolsheviks adhered to the belief that Jewish nationalism should be preserved, but they believed it should be oriented toward Communism. The Communists regarded Zionism as an impractical scheme, wedded to British Imperialism, and impossible of achievement. The Zionists, consisting of the more religious and orthodox Jews, stubbornly resisted this concept [of non-achievement]. As a result, the Communist Party established a special Jewish section to deal with the Zionists. They attempted, with only partial success, to win over the children of the Zionists by prohibiting the teaching of Zionism to children under twenty. Now, before labeling this as "anti-Semitism", it has to be remembered that the "Zionist" Jews are NOT SEMITES but even in the "accepted" terminology it was that there were measures imposed by one section of Jewry upon other Jews, and it must be remembered also that Christians received no such preferential treatment.

This fight between Communists and Zionists has lasted right down to today wherein it isn't even longer understood or recognized as being different one from another.

When the state of Israel was established, tens of thousands of Zionists were permitted to emigrate from Russia and satellite territories to Palestine, in a move which continues. Communist authorities have been pretty reluctant to permit young Jews to emigrate and in many cases permission has been denied—but it is political in cause. **WHAT YOU HAVE TO KNOW, READERS, IS THAT THIS IS A BATTLE BETWEEN JEWS!** Whether Communists or Zionists, they retain their Jewishness as accepted in description, and they stand somewhat united against all non-Jews. Facts or truth of the matter have long since ceased to be considered.

Here, however, is the fact of the bad news for ALL factions: both Communism and Zionist Jews have the **same common goal—domination of the world.** Both work and plan for the day when the self-labeled "chosen race" shall "inherit the Earth".

The separation of factions has long since become impossible to define, just as is the "Holocaust" difficult to historically prove. The historical TEACHINGS do not bear truth—and the truth is lost in the replacement by the LIE. The RUSSIAN people are neither Jewish, Zion-

ists, nor Communists in any true definition of the terms.

Let us turn back, now, to the ongoing writings shared from:

### THE USURPERS, Part 6: by Medford Evans

Names to keep uppermost in mind as you read: **DEAN RUSK, WALT ROSTOW, ROBERT McNAMARA, CLARK CLIFFORD, ABE FORTAS, N. deB. KATZENBACH.**

Since portions of this book have already been offered in prior papers and journals I have to ask that you readers refer "back" to those writings [Part 1, 6/28/94 CONTACT, p. 35; Part 2 & 3, 7/5/94 CONTACT, p. 3; Part 4 & 5, this issue, p. 24] for we will move right directly ahead with:

[QUOTING:]

### CHAPTER IV: WASHINGTON V.C.

Names to keep uppermost in mind as you read:  
**DEAN RUSK,  
WALT ROSTOW,  
ROBERT McNAMARA,  
CLARK CLIFFORD,  
ABE FORTAS,  
N. deB. KATZENBACH.**

In an America where power now has changed hands by coup d'etat, where the "Vietnam nightmare" is not just terribly real, but is Administration policy, one is forced to ask: *Who's running this country anyway?*

Is anybody running it? Or is it just drifting? The answer

seems to be that its direction is too consistent to be the result of drift. Since the end of World War II in August 1945, our position in the international power scale relative to that of Soviet Russia has moved steadily down. This has occurred while our economy has maintained unprecedented vigor for over twenty years, and while our military and diplomatic expenditures have far exceeded anything ever spent before, in such a period of time by any nation. Since the end of World War II, and especially since the beginning of the Korean War, it could be said of the United States, *never has any country had so much power to do itself so little good.*

[H: As you read along here I am pushed to

offer all the pertinent writings of this author so that you can see the amount of work and attention which is given these players and circumstances. I fear, however, that what will be lost is the **CONNECTIONS and REAL REASONS** for actions which were being taken back in 1968 of which there is no way this author could have much realization of the drug running, the mind-control programs, etc., already well under way and being TESTED at the time. You, as readers, are asked to keep these things in mind as we have shared them heretofore—we do not have time for such repetition as to offer it all again.]

To find out who is really running the country, we have to begin by looking at those who are supposed to run it.

This means, most prominently, besides the President himself, members of the President's cabinet, certain heads of independent agencies, leaders in Congress, and Justices of the Supreme Court. Congress, which should be *primus inter pares*—first among equals—of the three branches of our government, has abdicated much of its responsibility. Only a rarity like Louisiana's Rarick undertakes to represent his constituents [H: And I bet that not more than three of you readers have any notion as to who was "Rarick"]. The weakness and timidity of the Congress are balanced by the audacious effrontery of the Supreme Court. Theoreticians of conspiracy could have predicted that the Court would grow in power while the Congress declined; first, the Court, being numerically smaller, would more readily succumb to takeover by hard-core conspirators, and second, what difference does it make what the law says if you can control what it means? Congress determines what it said, the Supreme Court what it means. Chief Justice John Marshall established the doctrine of judicial review early in the life of the Republic, but it remained for Chief Justice Earl Warren [H: By the way, this Justice Earl Warren, you will find, was on the Committee of 16 and was privy to the assassination plans (helped make them) of President Kennedy. It was prior preparation and planning that set forth the Warren Commission—so I guess you can now see how the results of the crime study would be **WHATEVER THE COMMISSION DECIDED IT WOULD BE.**] to establish in our day the now

### **Dunagin's people**



"Your point about free speech is well taken. Now shut up."



accepted practice of the Court in (1) construing legislation without reference to the normal meaning of language, (2) issuing what amounts to executive orders for the carrying out of the Court's decrees.

The outstanding example of the Court's independence of the English language—which of course, means indifference to any written *Constitution*—is its adherence to the principle of "one man, one vote". Nothing could be plainer than the language of the *U.S. Constitution* in direct contradiction of any such principle. Consider Article V, which provides that no amendment can be made which would deprive any State, without its own consent, of equal representation in the United States Senate—as provided by Article I, Section 3. Of course the establishing, through the "Great Compromise", of equal representation in the Senate for all States, regardless of population, provided the cornerstone of the *Constitution*. There is no argument about that. It is a universally recognized fact of American history. The Supreme Court does not deny it. The Supreme Court very evidently just doesn't care. The Supreme Court has its own reasons for asserting that the formula of "one man, one vote"—which first began to circulate as a Mau Mau slogan in Kenya, Africa, in the early 1950s—is somehow part of the *Constitution of The United States*, Articles I and V of that document to the contrary notwithstanding. I think we are due to hear from the Supreme Court that the *Constitution* is un-Constitutional! That would be no more cynically contemptuous of the common sense of mankind than have been a dozen decisions of the court since 1954. The crowning irony is that this court is not elected. Still, the Supreme Court on its own cannot make its rulings stick. Andrew Jackson's comment, "John Marshall has made his decision, now let him enforce it," still applies, *mutatis mutandis*. The Executive Branch carries out the Law.

It is practical wisdom when the man in the street calls a policeman "the Law." The Law operates most obviously when somebody arrests you. If you have never been arrested, you don't really know what the Law is. Historically, the most powerful preservative of local self-government in the United States has been the lack of any national police. Nothing else so adorns the career of J. Edgar Hoover as his statesmanlike refusal to permit the Federal Bureau of Investigation to become a national police force. Liberals such as the late Bernard De Voto who complained of a "Gestapo" quality in the FBI knew they were far from the truth, for if the FBI had been a Gestapo the Liberals would not have dared say it was. To be sure, many of them now evidently hope that it may become one, and with this end in view they wait somewhat anxiously for Hoover's removal or retirement.

Nothing more seriously marred the reputation of Bobby Kennedy than his efforts, as Attorney General of the United States, to make of Federal Marshals a national police force. But even with the deterioration of traditional Americanism that we have seen, it still remains true that if you get arrested this year you will probably be arrested by a city policeman, a county sheriff or his deputy, or a State Policeman (and the last named will be after you for a traffic violation).

The United States has not yet reached the point where the ordinary citizen has to fear arrest—the knock on the door at midnight—by a Federal police officer. Indeed, there are only

three areas in which the ordinary citizen has to give much thought to punitive Federal laws. These are the areas of: (1) national defense, notably draft laws, (2) the Federal income tax, (3) alleged racial discrimination. With the power of the Federal Government growing as it is, however, how long may we expect to retain the freedom we now have? America is in a transitional era, when things can still move either way. We may see a further development of central authority until every man is "afraid for the terror by night", or we can deliberately revert to the principle underlying the whole *Constitution*—the principle of checks and balances—according to which the power of the Federal Government is not only apportioned and limited within itself—among the three branches—but is also limited in its totality by the Ninth and Tenth Amendments and by the informing principle of the whole *Constitution*. Of course, the basic reason for any nation to have a written constitution at all is to put a permanent restraint on the power of the government.

That power in any case remains formidable. A government which is not formidable cannot operate. Any government that operates is formidable. John Locke, America's philosophical progenitor, defined government as the power to kill people—which rather graphically reminds us why government ought to be limited. Of course the definition is true. Two kinds of killing are essential to any government: (1) capital punishment, (2) war-making. People who categorically oppose capital punishment and war are categorically, whether they know it or not, anarchists. And anarchy, on the record, results in more killing than does government. As Jefferson said, Government is a necessary evil. And as someone else has said, it is like fire, a valued servant but a fearful master.

Who, in this year of Our Lord 1968, are the public servants who—through growing usurpations of power—show every sign of straining to become fearful masters? They are primarily: the President and the heads of his main executive departments. Article II of the *Constitution* establishes the importance of the executive departments by taking their existence for granted. "The President," says Section 2 "...may require the opinion, in writing, of the principal officers in each of the executive departments..."

#### PRESIDENT'S CABINET IMPORTANT POINTS

The details of the President's cabinet are not specified in the *Constitution*, even the word *cabinet* is not used and the makeup of the cabinet has changed from time to time during the history of the Republic. Four officers, however, are essential, and have been from the start. George Washington's first cabinet was composed of Thomas Jefferson, Secretary of State; Alexander Hamilton, Secretary of the Treasury; Henry Knox, Secretary of War; and Edmond Randolph, Attorney General.

The War Department is now subsumed under the Department of Defense; otherwise, these same four officers still determine, or indicate, the direction of national policy, though the cabinet as a whole now comprises eleven officers, and the executive branch as a whole includes a bureaucracy so vast and so "automated", one fears it would operate a century at least even if the President and all cabinet officers died in their chairs and were

never replaced.

[H: For instance, do you REALLY think that Joycelyn Elders [Surgeon General], one of Hillary's Hell Cats—REALLY HAS ANYTHING MUCH TO SAY ABOUT ANYTHING? OF COURSE NOT—IT IS A GIANT SHOW OF JUST HOW CONTROLLED YOU ARE AND DON'T EVEN SEEM TO NOTICE!]

#### EXECUTIVE BRANCH

It is the executive branch in all its plenitude which imposes upon the citizen the weight and power of the Federal Government. The Bureau of Internal Revenue, in the Treasury Department, takes the tithes of the citizen's income; the Federal Bureau of Investigation, in the Justice Department, keeps the dossiers on his private life; special troops of the Army, in the Department of Defense, ever alert nowadays to potential counterinsurgency, operate against the citizen—as they did in Mississippi with success unattained in Vietnam. Defense, Justice, and Treasury restrain, watch, and tax the citizen.

[END OF QUOTING]

I am going to leave this writing short—I ask that you study these last two paragraphs or so very carefully. You can see that the author is not informed. The IRS, for instance, is unlawful and the taxation is unConstitutional at best. The Federal Reserve uses the IRS. The IRS, BATF, etc., answer to the Treasury Department AND the Attorney General—BOTH SECRETARIES IN POINT ARE "FOREIGN EMPLOYEES". That means that the Attorney General and the Secretary of Treasury (to mention two) are not even paid by the United States—THEY ARE PAID FROM THE INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND! Your Secretary of State RIGHT NOW, TODAY, "CHRISTOPHER", IS NUMBER 5 HONCHO ON THE COMMITTEE OF 16 (17). So, where does this leave YOU Americans? Not too comforting is it?

Dharma, I need you elsewhere. John Schroeffer took himself out of the prison holding house where he was being held hostage after he was kidnapped from the Kern County facility. For 14 months the poor soul has languished in one place or another without contact with ANY OUTSIDE PEOPLE OR FRIENDS—AND FAMILY (WITH THE EXCEPTION OF 3 VISITS FROM A BROTHER) HAVE REFUSED TO CALL OR VISIT HIM. HE WALKED OUT, FINALLY, AND GOD WILLING HE MADE IT BACK HOME WITHOUT HARM. Readers, he LITERALLY had begun DIGGING A TUNNEL for escape. It is not just the ones incarcerated in prison who are patriots that are in danger of total destruction by this heinous system. But if someone wants your assets—note that they will kill you for it. There is hearing now precipitated, on the morrow. Will love and care win out over the insipid greed of the "handlers"? I guess we shall see. This man sits and weeps just to be free, for he could not understand how anyone could do this to him—"for I have never done anything to anyone..." he says. Ah, yes, dear readers—Jesus still weeps for his lambs. Can goodness overcome evil? Yes, but YOU HAVE TO MAKE IT SO!

*"Who will protect the public when  
the Government violates the law?"*

-- Ramsey Clark



# JOURNALS OF THE WEEK—BOOK REVIEW

**"When You KNOW, It Can Make All The Difference:  
You Can Help Yourself And Your Loved Ones To Understand"**

Successfully taking charge of your quest for KNOWLEDGE brings you into the dimension of the "informed" and in so doing comes great joy.

In our review of this week's JOURNALS we have selected four which offer a good basic understanding of the times we live in. First there must come TRUTH, and then, with action, is the realization that KNOWLEDGE IS POWER!

Take a look at the highlights for these four JOURNALS.

## SPACE-GATE (#3)

This JOURNAL is part of a series presented through "dharma" by entities from higher realms to assist humankind in understanding how to move through the "Times of Tribulation". --Hatonn

- Learn about Commander Hatonn, who he is and what his mission involves.
- For years rumors have persisted that the U.S. Government has in its possession space ships and their occupants from other worlds. Find out the truth about these rumors and many other fascinating discoveries and events.
- Discover the Jason Society and its 3 alternatives for dealing with the planet's environmental problems.
- Find out about Moon Base Luna: a joint U.S., Russian and alien base.
- Learn about COG and the "Doomsday Project", one of America's deepest official secrets.

Esu "Jesus" Sananda concludes this JOURNAL with a writing about: the signs of the times; timing and Prophecies; Satan is alive and well; and Esu's coming to reclaim his Father's kingdom.

## SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER (#4)

"This document is offered in response to ones who continue to ask me, 'When?' and

'What do we do?'. In an economic vein, it has gone beyond the ability to reverse it; therefore, it will have to pass through the equalizer of collapse. I only present possible ways to salvage your stability on a personal basis."

—Hatonn

- Learn how to protect your assets in today's collapsing economy.
- Discover the "Grey Men" tapes information and understand what has happened to our economy and why.
- What is money, debt and credit? A complete and understandable explanation.
- Learn about corporations, how they can protect your assets and why Nevada Corporations are best.
- A special chapter on survival preparation.

Esu "Jesus" Sananda discusses: the followers of Lucifer; the time of his crucifixion; Mohammed's coming prophesied; prophecies; the seven year countdown; the fall of Israel; the deliverance for Mother Earth; the places of safety and much, much more.

God (Aton) concludes this JOURNAL with a message for all who will hear. The topics He discusses are: I Am Aton, Thy Source--Ye Plead For Signs--Thy Mother Earth Has Suffered Enough--I Am The Creator--We Shall Again Be One--How It Will Be--The Light And The Law--Back To Square One--For Those Who See The Light.

## THE RAINBOW MASTERS "THE MAGNIFICENT SEVEN" (#7)

A manual for living the life blessed of God. Insightful to the heart, offering hope, direction, promise, guidance, love, and discipline. Clarifying long-clouded issues and illuminating concepts of higher reason. This JOURNAL offers gentle direction, insight into the planet, our purpose and God's involvement. Unbending in strength, these words renew hope, instill love, and give 'trust in God' a deeper meaning.

This JOURNAL is written by the Masters

themselves: El Morya, First Ray, The Statesman; Lanto, Second Ray, The Sage; Paul The Venetian, Third Ray, The Artist; Serapis Bey, Fourth Ray, The Architect; Hilarion, Fifth Ray, The Healer; Nada, Sixth Ray, Lady Nada; Germain, Seventh Ray, The Alchemist.

The Foreword to this warm and magnificent JOURNAL is presented by Esu "Jesus" Immanuel Sananda and Chapter 1 is an enlightening offering from God (Aton). This is Truly one of the most important books you will ever read.

## PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL (#27)

This handbook provides us with the knowledge needed to understand the True meaning of Creation, God and the balance required to live the life intended for us.

**"THE LAWS OF GOD ARE FIXED... IMMUTABLE...MAN MAY CHANGE WHAT HE WILL BUT HE WILL NOT CHANGE THE LAWS OF GOD FOR THEY ARE THAT WHICH WAS GIVEN FOR BALANCE WITHIN THE CREATION. MAN HAS SOILED THAT WHICH HAS BEEN GIVEN INTO HIS CARE FOR HIS STEWARDSHIP."**

—Esu "Jesus" Immanuel Sananda

- Learn the Eighteen Logical Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation.
- Understand the nature of your personal responsibility.
- Discover how to recognize the Anti-Christ (that which is against God) within.
- Recognize and define the most "deadly" sins of Hu-man.
- Find out about "LAW OF ONE", "THE LAW OF NON-INTERFERENCE", and "THE LAW OF CAUSE AND EFFECT".
- Learn your lessons in Truth, abide by the Laws, and earn your spiritual unity and freedom within God's Kingdom.

This JOURNAL is authored by God (Aton), "Jesus" Sananda, Lord Michael and St. Germain.

**YES!** Please rush me these JOURNALS for understanding the times we live in. I understand that if I order the four JOURNALS together, my cost will be U.S. \$20.00 for the set, plus shipping and handling. If I select from one to three JOURNALS, my cost will be U.S. \$6.00 each, plus shipping and handling.

**Ship to: (Please Print)**

Name \_\_\_\_\_  
Address \_\_\_\_\_  
City \_\_\_\_\_ State \_\_\_\_\_ Zip \_\_\_\_\_

JOURNAL	HOW MANY	TOTAL
Space-Gate		
Spiral To Economic Disaster		
The Rainbow Masters		
Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual		
Total amount for all items, U.S. Funds only, please; Nevada residents please add 7% Sales Tax.		
Shipping and Handling: 4 books, add \$5.50; single books, add \$2.50 for 1st and \$1 for each additional. Canada & Mexico, add \$7.50 for all 4 books, or \$3.00 for the 1st book and \$1.50 each additional.		
	Nevada Residents add 7% Sales Tax	
	SHIPPING & HANDLING	
	TOTAL	

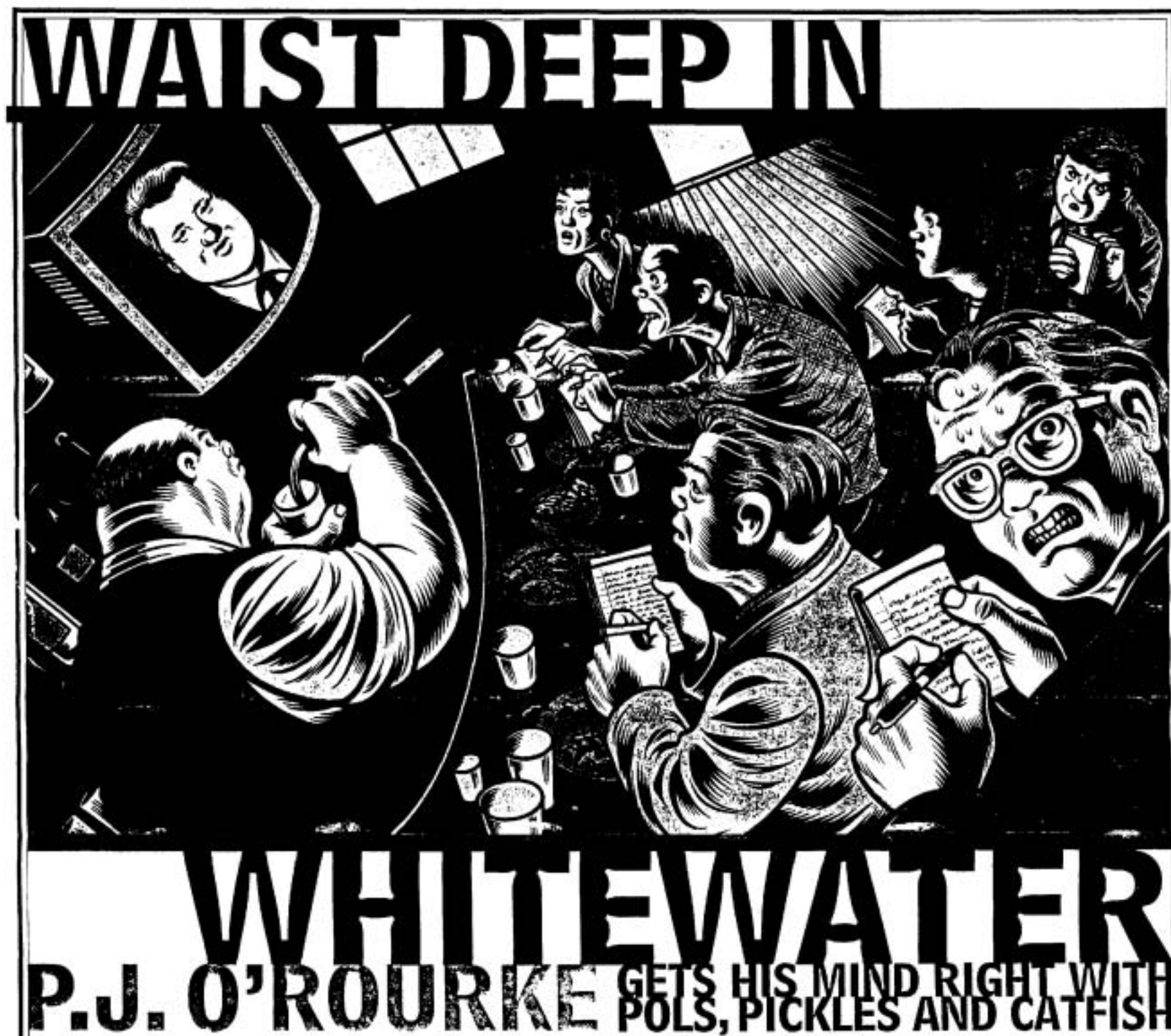
METHOD OF PAYMENT: U.S. funds only. No C.O.D.s  
Enclosed is my check or money order payable to  
Phoenix Source Distributors. Charge to my Visa ☐  
MasterCard ☐ Discover ☐  
Account Number \_\_\_\_\_  
Signature \_\_\_\_\_  
Exp. Date \_\_\_\_\_

Telephone (daytime) \_\_\_\_\_

ORDER TOLL FREE: 1-800-800-5565  
Canadians, call 1-805-822-9655  
Mail to: Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.  
P.O. Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126



*Editor's note: We would like to thank and acknowledge Rolling Stone magazine for this fantastic and irreverent article on the Clintons and their Whitewater prevarications by that unique observer of the American scene, P.J. O'Rourke. This article first appeared in the May 19, 1994 issue of Rolling Stone.*



LITTLE ROCK, ARK.

**T**HIS IS TWICE IN TWO YEARS I'VE WOUND up on a fool's errand in Little Rock, Ark. The last time, I was supposed to be delivering a big wet kiss of national approval to the Democratic presidential candidate. This time I'm expected to give the same guy a popularly mandated smackeroo of political death. Will you, the public, please make up your mind? Do you want Bill Clinton covered in regular flowers or in the Gennifer kind?

You're always mad at us journalists. Back in early '92 you said we were being too hard on the boy when we

needed him for sleeping through Vietnam, pointed out that he didn't know how to smoke marijuana right and dredged up some tomato he hadn't canoodled with for months and months. Then Clinton got the Democratic nomination. We members of the press clapped our hands raw at his speech about how he had a childhood like a whole week of Oprah Winfrey shows. We patted his back until his suit jacket shoulder pads popped for picking Al Gore to hand out mints after state dinners. And you said we were being too kind. You said we ignored Clinton's history of double shuffling the issues and playing ally-ally-out-in-free with the truth. You



claimed we didn't tell you his staff still wore diapers. We cuddle-bunnied him right into office. "Every time Bill Clinton sits down, the *Washington Post* gets a broken nose," you said. Now we're all in Little Rock vowing we've got enough dirt to keep network camera crews riding John Deeres until Colin Powell runs for office. Our rakes drip muck. Our slings groan with mud. And we've got a giant clothes hamper chock-full of soiled first-family business apparel — phew! Cattle-market socks! We're hearing an ominous noise of rattling femurs among the White House coat hangers. And you're still not happy.

You say we're distracting Clinton from the business of government. Well, I hope so. Distracting a politician from governing is like distracting a bear from eating your baby, or getting a dog to quit chewing on your wallet, anyway. But what do you want us to do? Come on, you're the customer. You tell us. Should we go back to Washington and write 100-column-inch cerebrum-snuffing, eyeball-fibrillating articles on health-care reform? How about some NAFTA follow-ups? A nine-part series on the Republic of Kyrgyzstan? Or maybe we should come over to your house and investigate you.

So leave us alone. Sure, we're down here hunting the president in a pack. But that's because we journalists are social animals. We're just having fun. Actually, nobody but other journalists will have anything to do with us. You want us to mate and breed, don't you?

Besides, Bill Clinton can take care of himself. Witness his Whitewater press conference. He is good. He managed to work his dead mother into the first paragraph of his speech. Note the way Bill's accent goes all country when he's in trouble, though Hot Springs, Ark., is a boutique resort town and as down-home as Martha Stewart. Bill's stepfather sold Buicks. "When Clinton talks about an outdoor toilet, he means he was peeing in the swimming pool," somebody in Hot Springs said to me. But Bill's a big, good-looking, lovable goof: "I forgot I bought my mother a house." You can't help liking him. And he keeps just a hint of a smirk on his mug to let us know he's not a complete cementhead.

"By the standards of Arkansas, I was honest compared with Richard Nixon" is pretty much what Bill argued at the press conference. And he carried it off. Bill almost had me convinced Republicans caused Whitewater until I remembered that Arkansas only has about one Republican, and he had to stay home that week, because his wife accidentally used the sheet with the eyeholes in it to make the bed.

I swear I'm going to get to hell and find Bill has talked his way out. "Uh, Moloch," I'll say, "did you have a president here, kind of a large one, Democrat, of course, with lots of hair, who sounded like Clint Black on cold medication?" And Moloch will say,

P.J. O'ROURKE is Foreign Affairs Editor of *"Rolling Stone."*

"Well, he *was* here, but he got talking to the boss and . . . Wait a minute, where's my car?"

**M**AYBE I DON'T HAVE A WHOLE lot of sympathy for Bill Clinton. But since coming to Little Rock, I do have sympathy for his waistline, which mine now exactly resembles. Not only is Bill honest by the standards of Arkansas, he's skinny by the standards of Arkansas, too. On my first night in town, I went to a restaurant called Cock of the Walk, where they had deep-fat-fried catfish and deep-fat-fried every other thing you can think of on earth, including — seriously — deep-fat-fried pickles. They're delicious. So is all the other food in Little Rock. The booze isn't bad, either. Arkansas is a state where people still drink, smoke and eat deep-fat-fried pickles. There are worse places that journalists could be stuck for the next . . . next quite a while. We don't want to drive the president out of office until we know for sure whether Al Gore is an alien cyborg. Sure, he looked human when he debated Perot, but I understand it blew out two-thirds of his circuits. Since then, you'll notice, the administration hasn't let Gore do anything more complicated than interface with a tornado-warning system in Georgia.

Anyway, the media horde is in Little Rock. We go to Doe's for steaks as big as Hillary commodity trades, get cocktails as strong as White House denials at the (we couldn't resist the name) Whitewater Tavern, do some line dancing as messy as Madison Guaranty Savings and Loan balance sheets at Midnight Rodeo, and then we go back and go to sleep at the glorious old Capital Hotel in rooms with ceilings as tall as the tales we'll tell the next day in print and on TV.

Little Rock by night may not be quite so much fun for the nonjournalists. Several times, driving around town on a toot, I've noticed lights burning late in the offices rented by special prosecutor Robert Fiske. And Little Rock by day isn't much fun for anyone. There's nobody on the downtown streets. The city has that dead look of places where people make their money behind

pink and a pseudo-Tara portico larger than the house. There's a chiropractor next door. The south Little Rock neighborhood is going to seed. Just a couple of blocks from the mansion you can see abandoned houses, surly teens in giant pants and cater-cornered baseball caps and stores with so many bars on the windows that you'd think they were selling take-away jail time. The federal program to get cars up on blocks in people's front yards has been a real success here, as it has throughout the state of Arkansas.

Clinton's intense desire to get into the White House may have been motivated by real-estate savvy. The White House has great location. Clinton didn't do well on the Whitewater deal, but perhaps he's learned from his mistakes.

To take the pulse of the Arkansas polity, I keep the radio of my rented Chevrolet Lumina on the AM band. Little Rock talk radio is all about Jesus and politics. And each talk-show caller knows the whole name of every legislator, city councilman, county commissioner, school-board member, appellate-court judge, highway superintendent and chicken inspector in the state. I have never heard so much discussion of wire-pullers, highbinders, jacklegs, ballyhoo men and boodle artists. Arkansans have politics like other people have hives.

As for Jesus, there must be a lot of sin in the state to support this much forgiveness. All sorts of Christian enterprises advertise on the radio shows. There are Christian bookstores, Christian day-care centers, Christian drug and alcohol counseling centers. For all I know, there are Christian strip joints. The girls don't disrobe. They don't dance or wear makeup, either. I mean, this is Baptist territory. They sit in pews and take their clothes off in their hearts.

Sometimes the Jesus and the politics get mixed together. "Now if Clinton were found out to be secretly Catholic," someone told me in the Capital Hotel bar, "then we'd be talking scandal." And I heard one preacher reading from Daniel 11:20-21: "Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle."

"And in his estate shall stand up a vile person to whom they shall not give the honor of the kingdom; but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries."

Call it simple piety if you like; I think it was a gloss on the 1992 presidential election.

During the daytime in Little Rock there really isn't much for a reporter to do except pester sources, and I

**BILL CLINTON CAN TAKE CARE OF HIMSELF. WITNESS HIS PRESS CONFERENCE. HE MANAGED TO WORK HIS DEAD MOTHER INTO THE FIRST PARAGRAPH OF HIS SPEECH.**

closed doors. Every third building seems to be a lawyer's office. The Rose Law Firm occupies a whole block. The windows are dark. The curtains don't move. It's a sinister place in a friendly, red brick colonial way, as though the Continental Congress had a Ministry of Fear.

The governor's mansion is also Early American, though built more in the semisuccessful-country-&-western-singer style, with masonry that's a little too

don't have any. So I went to the Old State House, a handsome Greek-revival structure. It's now a museum devoted to Arkansas history. This history being a straightforward affair: Arkansas was all mountains and swamps. Indians lived there. Rednecks took it. Yankees whupped 'em. And Tyson Foods moved in.

A diorama depicting pioneer days was introduced with a quotation from one Thomas Bang Thorpe dated





1842: HAPPEN! HAPPENED IN ARKANSAS: WHERE ELSE COULD IT HAVE HAPPENED BUT IN THE CREATION STATE, THE FINISHING UP COUNTRY... ITS AIRS - JUST BREATHE THEM AND THEY WILL MAKE YOU SNORT LIKE A HORSE.

Which is one way to put it. Nearby was an exhibit of matched pistols with another quote, this one from a (wisely) anonymous member of the irresponsible, sensationalist media of 150 years ago: DOWN IN ARKANSAS, WHEN A MAN CANNOT BE GOTTEN RID OF AT THE POLLS, HE IS IMMEDIATELY KILLED OFF IN A DUEL.

Bill Clinton should be thankful that the worst thing he faces is some kidding in the press.

Robert C. Henry, a carpetbagger from Kentucky who is urging his brother to trot down to Arkansas and get a nose in the feed bag. Writes Bob: "Should I be favored with the appointment of judge, I shall have it greatly in my power to serve my friends... We could do almost as we pleased. In fixing the seat of government we can have an eye to some desirable tract of country... All our family & friends could settle there... and should thus acquire standing & consequence in the Country."

And sure enough, on Tuesday, March 29, Jim McDougal - partner of the Clintons in the Whitewater development deal and owner of the defunct Madison savings and loan - decided he'd acquired the requisite

stripes and with lapels on the vest. He looked like a member of the Addams Family who'd gone off to run a small-town savings and loan.

McDougal greeted each member of the press with gracious charm and then tore into us as a group. He said the financial figures show Whitewater is nothing: "A sophomore accounting class would know it. But the arithmetic is beyond the comprehension of a gaggle of Yankee reporters." The gaggle of Yankee reporters wrote this down.

McDougal denounced Clinton critic Rep. Jim Leach as "a fascist" and said that he, McDougal, was running for Congress because "the Republicans have been starving America for 100 years. I dislike them intensely." He said he'd been "fighting the forces of oppression" since he was 12 and held up a snapshot of himself as a kid dressed in a soldier outfit.

It costs \$5,000 to file for a congressional race in Arkansas. McDougal has declared bankruptcy. He paid the filing fee with a \$3,000 check and \$2,000 in cash. He said the money came from "small contributors." McDougal didn't seem to know who the incumbent was in his district. I asked an attractive young woman who was standing in the capitol

rotunda wearing a gold donkey pin in her blazer lapel. "Jay Dickey," she said. "A Republican - I can hardly say it, but he is."

Which brings me to another book I bought at the Old State House gift shop, *Ozark Mountain Humor*, a selection of local folk tales edited by W.K. McNeil. The following was collected in 1973 in Fayetteville: "The politician was campaigning through the South and stopped at one cabin. 'My, you have a fine family - eighteen boys!' he told the man in the cabin. 'All good

## ANNOUNCING HIS BID FOR CONGRESS, JIM MCDOUGAL, THE CLINTONS' WHITE-WATER PARTNER, LOOKED LIKE A MEMBER OF THE ADDAMS FAMILY WHO'D GONE OFF TO RUN A SMALL-TOWN S&L.

One room in the Old State House holds a display of the inaugural ball gowns of the first ladies of Arkansas. There is no Hillary Rodham Clinton dress. There are, however, a bunch of panties that Bill collected. Just kidding.

I bought a book at the Old State House gift shop, *Territorial Ambition: Land and Society in Arkansas 1800-1840*, by S. Charles Bolton. Ethical unbroglis of the Whitewater type seem to have long tainted the horse-snorting airs of the creation state. Bolton cites an 1819 letter from

amount of standing and consequence in Arkansas and filed to run for Congress on the Democratic ticket.

The filing took place at the new Arkansas State Capitol. The building dates from 1911, is modeled on that great legislative edifice in Washington and contains all its prototypes' architectural features in compact form - a Tonka-toy U.S. Capitol. Jim McDougal was sallow skinned, peaked and dropsical. He walked with a cane. His head was shaved, and he was wearing a three-piece suit with pronounced pin



Democrats, I suppose?"

"Well," the man said, "I tried to bring 'em up right, and they're all good Christians, and all but Sam is Democrats — that ornery cuss, he got to readin'."

**T**HE NEXT DAY I DROVE TO WHITEWATER. "Better bring your checkbook... this kind of place won't stay a secret long," said the brochure that the McDougals and Clintons had had printed in the mid-'80s.

The development is three hours north of Little Rock. Outside town the lawyers' offices disappear. Instead, every third building seems to be a church. Most are built from cement block, bear the names of denominations no Yankee has heard of and have signs out front with messages such as:

CH CH  
WHAT'S MISSING?  
UR

The other two out of three buildings are trailers. Rural Arkansas is poor. Although you do see better-off areas. You can tell because the trailers are double wides. There's a \$1,000 fine for littering the highway in Arkansas, but if you throw car axles, old tires, beer cans and broken furniture all over your front lawn, you apparently get a gold watch. The natural scenery is beautiful, however. Those rock ledges that stick way out into the air in a Snuffy Smith comic really do exist in the Ozarks. And so does an amusement park called Dogpatch U.S.A.

The 220-acre Whitewater parcel turns out to be a fine piece of land, a hardwood-forested bluff overlooking the White River, where there is some of the best fishing in the South. Bill and Hillary's own special lot was right on the water. I'll bet they planned on some real good times out here in the woods — taking Ira Magaziner and Lani Guinier on possum hunts, catching catfish on dough balls with George Stephanopoulos, throwing a block and tackle over a shade-tree limb and dropping a new engine in Donna Shalala's Camaro.

I had a little trouble finding the road into Whitewater. There's something about stopping to ask directions at homes with parked Harley-Davidsons, loose chickens and signs saying AWFUL DOG. Arkansas is one of the top states in the nation for fatalities per mile driven. And I was convinced that most of those fatalities occur while flatlanders are being chased out of driveways.

But I was wrong. Everybody I met in Arkansas was friendly, even after they found out I was a reporter. Either Arkansans are the most congenial people in the world or they are so bored that talking to me seems interesting.

I lean toward the latter explanation, because everywhere I stopped on the way to Whitewater and back, folks wanted to discuss my Chevy Lumina.

"You like that car there? Heard it was a good car. Thought about getting one instead of a truck. Now what color would you call that?"

"Red?"

**N**OT MUCH HAPPENS IN ARKANSAS, NO MATTER what Thomas Bang Thorpe said.

Except at the bar in the Capital Hotel. Come the end of the day, everyone shows up — lawyers, clients, judges, defendants, businessmen, bankrupts, political rivals, reporters, the people reporters report on, Friends of Bill's and Bill's Worst Nightmares. It's like a softball league after a Saturday in the park.

We have a few drinks and share deep insights:

"You know what the real lesson of the Clinton pres-

idency is? Always be nice to the fat kid who plays a stupid instrument in the high-school band."

"It's a good thing we didn't re-elect George Bush — we'd be paying higher taxes, Congress would be deadlocked, and we'd all be bored to death with some incomprehensible Iraqgate scandal."

"You stole that nose-breaking joke from Jay Leno. 'Tonya Harding came to an abrupt halt, and Connie Chung broke her nose.' I heard that on *The Tonight Show*."

Then we have a few more drinks and listen to the Arkansans talk politics: kickbacks, rake-offs, payola and lined pockets; hush money, slush funds, booty and swag; bond-deal pork and tax-break plums; contract graft, construction graft, sweetheart legislation of every kind; plus jobbery, junkets and palm grease. If one-tenth of what I heard is true, everybody in the state of Arkansas is going to spend eternity in perdition. And if none of what I heard is true, they're all damned to hell anyway for being the biggest liars ever.

## I BET BILL AND HILLARY PLANNED SOME GOOD TIMES AT THEIR WHITEWATER PLACE—CATCHING CATFISH ON DOUGH BALLS WITH GEORGE STEPHANOPOULOS.

After quite a few more drinks yet, the real inside stuff gets spilled. You probably already know that Vince Foster was a lesbian. Chelsea's real father is House Banking Committee chairman Henry Gonzalez. Robert Fiske has subpoenaed Eleanor Clift. And Roger Clinton shot Judge David Hale. Whoops! I didn't say it. That's not going to happen until next week.

Then we have nightcaps.

L.J. Davis wrote a long piece about Arkansas' political corruption in the April 4 issue of *The New Republic*. Davis told the *Washington Times* that he'd been warned to leave Little Rock. But he came to grief before he could get out of town. "All I can say," said Davis, "is I remember unlocking the door. Four hours later I woke up on the floor of the hotel room with a knock on the head, my kidneys hurt like hell..." And I'll bet that is exactly what happened to me, too. Some Clinton administration thug sapped me on the noggin. That's why I feel so darned rotten this morning.

**B**UT WHAT DID BILL AND HILLARY DO? DID THEY break any laws? Are they sleaze bags or what? Well, I'm a Republican. I'm in favor of sleaze. That's not what bothers me about Whitewater. What bothers me is here we have Bill being governor and Hillary a partner in a heavy-hitting law firm and their friend Jim McDougal running Arkansas' most aggressive S&L. They've got the government, the legal system and the banking business wired. They're right in the middle of the largest economic boom in the history of the United States. And they still can't make money. I'm thinking, "We're going to let these people tell us how to save on our medical bills?"

Then, however, I hear about Hillary Clinton in the cattle-futures market. She takes \$1,000 and turns it into \$99,540 in 10 months. And I'm sitting on a CD trying to turn \$1,000 into \$1,000. She must have quite an eye for beef on the hoof. (I'll hear no Bill weight jokes until I've jogged off these deep-fat-fried pickles.)

All of a sudden Hillary has appeal that I hadn't previously noticed. Seems like quite a gal, in fact. Say, Hil, are you busy after '96?

Yet aren't the Clintons a little embarrassed about that "gilded age of greed and selfishness" stuff? Bill, during the '92 campaign, said, "For 12 years of this Reagan-Bush era, the Republicans have let S&L crooks and self-serving CEOs try to build an economy out of paper and perks." As opposed to mortgage flips and margin trades. Turns out the Clintons' yuppie-bashing consists of standing in the Rose Garden whacking themselves on the head with their own Gucci loafers.

But it's all right. They're liberals. Liberals are supposed to be self-flagellating. And if liberals are going to feel guilty, they need to have something to feel guilty for. Furthermore, redistributing the wealth is what liberalism is all about. Bill and Hillary were just a little ahead of the curve.

You have to understand that liberals are better than

the rest of us. They care. Any money that the Clintons made, they spent to further their life of public service. If I made a bundle on leveraged real estate, timely broker tips and legal fees from clients who wanted favors from my spouse, I'd use the money to buy a big car. Not the Clintons. They'd use the money to get elected to the White House, and there's a big car there already.

Bill Clinton's record shows what a governor who cares can do. When Bill was first elected in the late '70s, the state of Arkansas ranked 49th in median income. And now it's 48th, all because West Virginia doesn't have a governor who cares the way Bill does. Same thing with education — in 1978, Arkansas was ranked 44th in public-school spending per pupil. And now, well, actually, it's ranked 46th. But the point is, Bill cares about this. Over in 50th-ranked Mississippi, their governor probably just doesn't give a hoot.

Is Bill honest? Hmmm, let's imagine for a moment what it would be like to have a totally honest president of the United States: "You want to know what's wrong with this country? If you voters would quit hanging out in bars, drinking, talking trash and eating deep-fat-fried pickles, if you'd go get a real job, there wouldn't be anything wrong with this country!"

Is Bill corrupt? We're talking politics. Think about what politicians do. Imagine a big, likable guy in a fancy suit comes up to you on the street and says, "I don't know you from Adam, but I'm going to do all sorts of wonderful things for you for free." And think about what journalists do. Imagine a smaller, less likable guy in a worse suit comes up and says, "I don't know you, either, but I'll tell you the complete truth about everything for a modest fee."

So don't worry about Bill and Hillary. And don't worry about the bunch of us down in Little Rock. We were all humans in a previous life. They were reincarnated to run for office. We were reincarnated to chase politicians all over the map. If we catch one, I'll let you know whether deep-fat-fried Democrat is as good as those pickles.



# Ronn Jackson Answers More Questions From Readers

## Bulletin #10

by Ronn Jackson

1. While I will not say I am an expert on California's financial condition, I've lived in and out of California for the past 30 years and have seen some disturbing trends that are at the root of their problems. California is like all other States with the problem of "unfunded mandates" from the Federal Government. The three most costly are: Welfare, Medicare, Medicaid and Aliens from not just Mexico, but from the Near & Far East.

Then, several years ago, California obtained the status of being the 9th largest economy in the world and this went to the State Legislators' heads, believing they had something to prove to the world.

Then, there is the State Supreme Court and their liberal attitude and "jet setting" decisions attempting to be role models for other States and countries, but especially to other courts including the Supreme Court.

To sum up all of California's problems: there is the attitude of indifference and complacency by the voters and the "pseudo-intellectuals" that they put into office. Where much of the State citizens' motivation comes from, Commander Hatonn writes about frequently: the ownership and control of what comes from Hollywood. No, I am not suggesting "brainwashing", I'M STATING IT, UN-EQUIVOCALLY.

2. Brazil just issued its 6th new currency in a little over eight years. What will be the end result of this action is, the "inflationary float" (2500% last year) will devastate the overextended private banks. Brazil's national debt and the owners of it (Committee of 16 [17] C.O.U.P.E.S., and the "Dart" family), are laughing all the way to the bank. Note: I put \$10,000 cash, in American currency (notice, I didn't say dollars), in a savings account in Brazil in 1979. Would anyone care to speculate what that account is worth today?

3. "REITs" (Real Estate Investment Trusts), I would compare to "fad foods" or "fad vitamins". You are being sold a "bill of goods" by some of the finest marketing "hustlers" in all of history. "Wall Street", take your \$30,000.00 loss and consider yourselves fortunate; there are no free rides unless you are married to the former Governor of Arkansas.

4. Pat Buchanan writes for PJB Enterprises, Inc. and is distributed by Tribune Media Services, Inc. and is printed in several newspapers. I read the *Conservative Chronicles* and you can subscribe to it by calling 1-800-888-3039. I do not know of Mr. Buchanan's intentions and no, I would not vote for him as he is no different than any other politician. He says what he thinks you want to hear and then does what partisan politics dictates. No, I'm not being cynical; I know the truth. Watch the State of Texas. Recently, the State elected a

man by the name of Tom Pauken. State employees in Texas just surpassed the total numbers in New York. Yes, I'm for women in public office but when they rubber-stamp what men have done, Pass. Ann Richards should & could join the Republican Party.

5. Do you ever have a surprise coming: "United Airlines" does not own a single airplane. Their planes are primarily leased through Bank of America. Airlines pay their insurance on a monthly basis and the premium runs between \$80,000 to \$200,000 a month, depending on how many passengers can be carried on that specific unit. "Times earnings" are figures given out by Wall Street. The reason the airline is selling out to their employees is that, the airline has done the same thing the Government has done: it has promised too much to too many. You have made "11-1/2" a share?! Take it and run. Buy Gold!

6. Oil companies are that in name only. The Government has made conditions so that it is cheaper for oil companies to buy from other nations than it is to pump oil in this country. You have it wrong. It is not the oil companies that are your enemy. It is the United States Government, that is your enemy.

7. The Supreme Court Justices (9) make \$164,000 a year. The Chief Justice makes

\$7,000 more. The budget for last year was a little over \$24 million. The court just advertised that it decided 84 cases. That makes each decision cost us \$290,000. I think I will go out and vomit.

8. Well, you think there are no taxes proposed on a worldwide basis? Early next year, the United Nations will hold a worldwide conference in Copenhagen, Denmark. On the agenda is a global income tax. You already pay 25% for the United Nations. What will be done regarding the tax is what is done in this country. The tax will be very small. Just a few cents and, of course, we will okay it, thinking, we will shut them up. Then they will bury you. "One World Order" is nearer than you think.

9. Healthcare is another "Great Society" ruse. People, when elected to Federal office, lose sight of their campaign promises as their egos get in the way. The Federal Government works [is supposed to work] for the States and people and yet, every decision they make enlarges Government. It doesn't take a rocket scientist to see what they are doing. Government is a monopoly and must propagate itself. The Federal Government is only that, a Federal Government. It is not a National Government. These people, as in Government, passing non-positive law are traitors to the Constitution.

10. Government knows exactly what they are doing. When law is signed and placed into the Federal Code, if the Law complies with the Constitution the wording is, "United States of America". If the law does not apply to the Constitution, Government then uses "United States". A good example is the Brady Bill. Read the bill as it was passed by your Government. The wording suggests that it applies to all of this country. It does not. It only applies to Federal Territory.

/s/ Ronn Jackson

## Fax From Jackson

Fax Transmission July 9, 1994; Sat. 13:17 P.M.

To: Rick Martin, CONTACT

From: Ronn Jackson

I read with interest your Article of July 5, 1994 issue on page 3, "The Usurpers, Downward Spiral Of A Once-Great Nation". All of the answers on who put Lyndon Johnson into office are contained in chart #4, Part I of *The Death Of Camelot*, which is in your possession. Had Mr. Evans had this chart, his book would have been complete and the existence of the ruling elite would have been exposed. "L.B.J." worked for the Committee of 16 [17], just as I did. So did several others. Like, for example, John Connally, the then-Governor of Texas. Like Commander Hatonn states, each item comes in a full circle and all items will fall into place. Truth is stranger than fiction.

Since the Committee of 16 [17] [I am patronizing the Commander], will most assuredly read this letter soon after it is published, may I recommend, "Collins Brothers Mortuary" in Baltimore. Your "Swan Song" is nearer than you believe.

Readers of CONTACT, please refer to last week's paper [7/5/94] pages 3-8, and draw your own conclusions. Then tell me that any part of Federal Government is constitutional, honest, or knows the meaning of integrity.

/s/ Ronn Jackson

NNCC P.O. Box 7000-8A13-RMF  
Carson City, NV 89702



# An Open Letter To "C" From Ronn Jackson

**AN OPEN LETTER TO "C",  
BY AND THROUGH CONTACT**

7/8/94

Thank you for your letter of 5/25/94 and received on 7/7/94.

Your reasons for wishing to remain anonymous are your own and I respect that. I do keep in touch but my revelations [gap in tape?] and there is nothing that I will not reveal that I have knowledge of.

Regarding CONTACT telling the truth: Being a member of MJ-12, I can so certify to the authenticity of much that they say.

As to the John Birch Society, when the Candy Man started the organization he sold such a bill of goods to so many, his board of governors consisted of some of the supposed finest minds in this country. What people didn't do was read his Articles of Incorporation and Organization. He retained absolute veto powers over any collective decision that organization may present. That is anarchy. It is also pseudo-intellectualism. Any follower that follows blindly is a fool; no I do not subscribe to nor have I ever believed in the John Birch Society. I have the ability to think for myself.

I will quote your next paragraph prior to responding to it: "Why do you think you can do anything to help America? You have given the enemy its powers all along; without you we wouldn't be in such a terrible mess. Just asking."

Response: As individuals, we are all accountable for our actions. As a former employee of the Committee of 16, I accept that responsibility and I am through with talking. The most powerful weapon known to man is knowledge. I am fortunate; I have several other weapons and I intend to utilize every one of them.

Yes, your remarks about Grand Juries are correct. They are rigged to the extent that the system now controls Grand Juries. What you don't understand is that the Jury itself is composed of citizens of this country—but the Jury finds out they are the fourth branch of Government and they do what the Constitution empowers them to do—and it only takes one time for them to tell the presiding judge to mind his or her business. Then our country will be back on track. It is actually that simple.

I knew of robotoids a long time before I ever read CONTACT. It might interest you to know there is more than one reason for replacement.

Large sums of money have their purposes and have very little to do with the patriot

movement. This country is the responsibility of each and every citizen. The answer to all problems that exist in this country lies within the grass roots and has no price tag. Money only provides conveniences and accommodations. If you wish those two items, call your local Congressmen. I will take care of the providers of truth. The truth is absolute and cannot be changed or denied. In response to the second part of your question: "Dishonesty forfeits Divine power."

Ayn Rand was a visionary. I also have a dream and my dream has only recently come

into focus. I enjoyed *Atlas Shrugged* and *The Fountainhead* now that I understand their true meaning.

I, too, love my country and the people that are in it. That is my purpose for coming forward and I will say what is on my mind to you, to Bill Clinton, to "Butch" Reno, and/or Hatonn. What is right is Truth and I have no problem with truth; make no mistake, truth will win. [Project] Blue Beam was cancelled because CONTACT came forward. Tell me the power of honesty is dead.

Your group and their studying of hollow-Earth books should not be discontinued. You also speak of Admiral Byrd's diary in the past tense. You are incorrect on both counts.

Again, at the risk of being repetitive: as a part of "Alternative-3", MJ-12 was a part of the evacuation of Earth. However, history runs concurrent with time in our plane of knowledge and existence. It is not necessary, only a precaution. It is up to us. You and I. Your beliefs will soon become knowledge.

The Refounding Amendment is only a bandaid on a mortal wound. Your and my actions in the near future will be the determining factors.

I appreciate your interest and look forward to meeting you. All of you.

/s/ Ronn Jackson

## GaiaTrim "Fat Burner" Is Now Available!

Excerpt from 3/1/94  
CONTACT, p. 10

2/23/94 #1 HATONN

### BODY-TRIM "PROGRAM"

I have been nagged and badgered to put together something that would help to remove and keep off excess body fat. You people are so focused on the purely physical aspect of experience as to concern me. However, there IS need among the population for some help in controlling the negative problems of "lipoid and horizontally challenged" people. Of course there is an array of natural herbal assistants for the problem. There are also the very practical programs available for self-hypnotic training for the body. Our people will, my request was by mid-March, have a full "program" in herbal form to interact with the fat molecules which will cause them to "liquefy" and then with abundant fluid intake, wash away the surplus cellular material. The reason this is so valuable is that you are leaving your necessary muscle tissue untouched which produces the end results of a lean, healthy body. You will have to check with the "Gaia" people for we don't stick our noses into the business of the product offerings. Do "I" present the formulas and "create" the products? Not in all instances—but yes, I do. Dharma is stuck with the nasty job of physically combining the substances and doing the "gardening". However, she then has nothing further to do with the management or presentation. I can promise you,

for instance, that she thought she could make bread until she reaches Heaven's gate. I watched her "trying" to put a loaf together from a batch of spelt which had lost its instruction label—and GONE were the steps and amounts.

We remove these tid-bits from her memory for the most part for she has enough other topics with which to deal and we want NO connections with the other entities and companies handling product-FOR OBVIOUS REASONS!

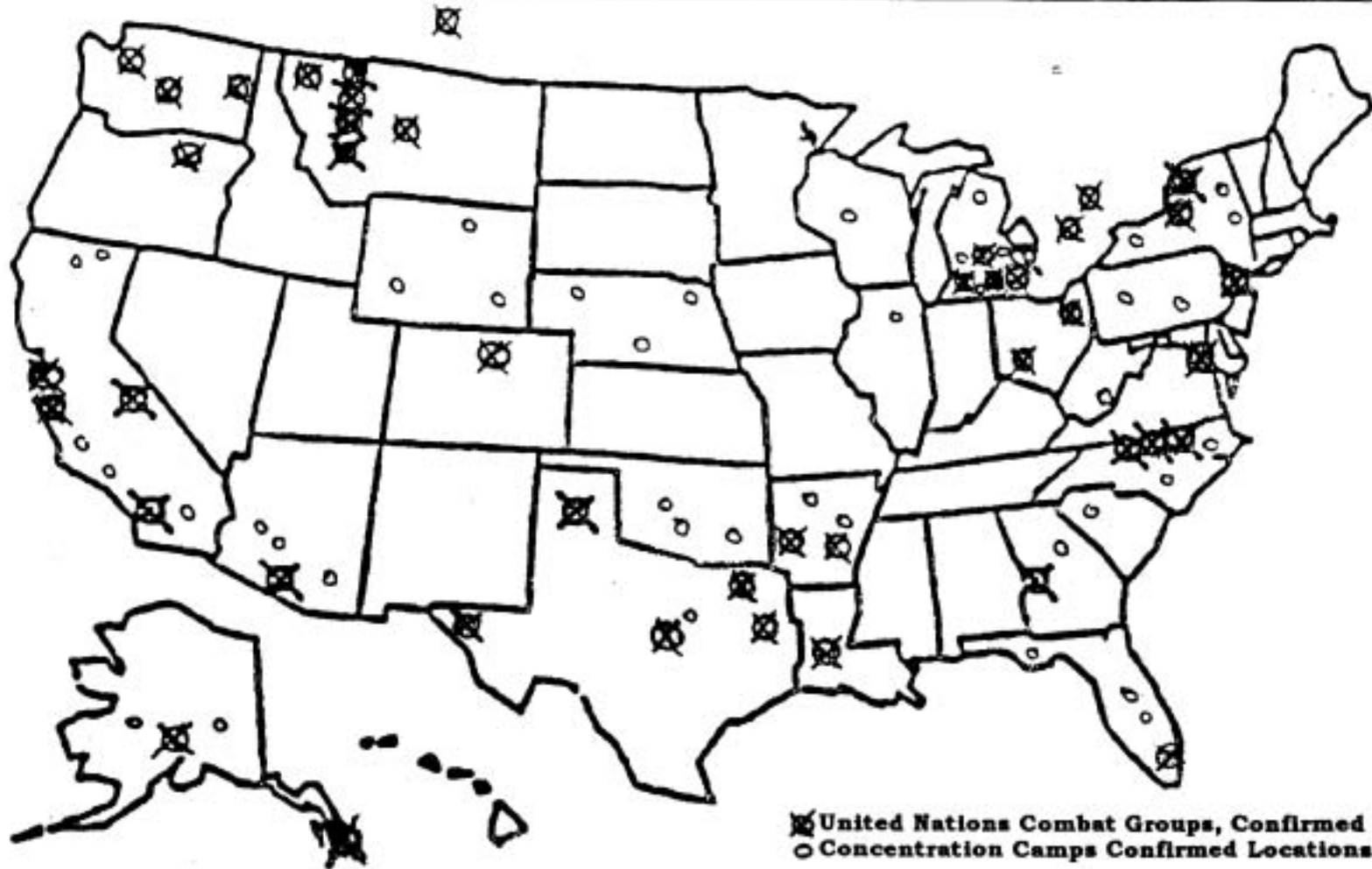
Now as to the self-help training program—it IS here. She developed it in 1986 for a totally different purpose but it has a weight reduction program built in (or NO program at all is acceptable—you can still fully utilize the tapes). The tapes have been abundantly used in the management of bulimia and anorexia as well. America West offered the sets for a while until she withdrew them. There are probably a hundred or so sets left. The contact addresses, of course, are now different but the personal interaction remains open and valid. They are recognized as positive help programs and even the Master Hypnotist Teacher and head of the Council of Hypnotist Examiners have featured and "sold" the program to students.

It DOES mean however that you can't fail to attend your own personal care for self—the tapes or the capsules DO NO GOOD IN THE CLOSET—RESULTS ALWAYS DEPEND ON THE DESIRE FOR CHANGE—THEY ONLY HELP YOU ACCOMPLISH THAT CHANGE.

To order please call 1(800)NEW-GAIA (639-4242), 30-Day Supply: \$35.00 plus Shipping & Handling. See Next-To-Last Page for additional ordering information.



# U.N. Bases In America!



X United Nations Combat Groups, Confirmed Locations  
 O Concentration Camps Confirmed Locations

March 1994 estimated U.N. Troop strength: 1,000,000

Actual Number Of Concentration Camps: Exceed 130

**UNITED NATIONS BATTLE GROUPS  
 ENTRANCE TO UNITED STATES  
 PASSED UNDER PRESIDENTIAL EXECUTIVE  
 ORDERS, SIGNED 11 NOVEMBER 1990**

## **This Is Why The Government Must Take All Of The Guns:**

Pursuant to Public Law 87-297, signed by J.F.K. in 1961 and ratified by the U.N. in Geneva, the U.S.A. & U.S.S.R. agreed to disarm unilaterally. They are to give weapons to the U.N. in 3 stages. We are, in 1994, in stage 2 which calls for both parties to downsize their military and transfer it to the U.N. President Bush gave Fort Dix to the U.N. for training troops in 1990. President Clinton gave all U.S. Troops outside of the U.S. to the U.N. Commanders August 1993 on PDD 13, a presidential directive not needing congressional oversight. Gorbachev is overseeing this from the Presidio army base in San Francisco; however, Russia is not disarming. Stage 3, all nukes and planes go to the U.N. and the world must surrender all armaments to the U.N. Private ownership of firearms prohibited. See: *Freedom From War* at Public Library. Also, State Dept. Doc. #7277. Also: Title 22, Vol 9, page 651, 1988 U.S. Code.

## **\* ALARMING Letter Of Confirmation From An Aware Reader \***

6/28/94

Dear CONTACT:

Enclosed are some pictures [see next page] taken of Frog 7 Russian ground-to-ground missile-launchers taken by a friend who was on vacation. These pictures were taken March 12 in Louisiana on I-10 while (name withheld) was on his way home from a trip to Texas. If you want the story behind the sighting, he said it would be alright if you gave him a call at (number withheld).

Three weeks ago a Russian ship pulled into Blount Island, a docking area for the Jacksonville, FL area, and it was observed by several witnesses who work there that 1000 Russian troops disembarked, mostly women, and boarded plain white buses with no markings and dark windows and headed south down I-95. One of our friends followed them as far as they could but had to turn back.

We've also been observing U.N. vehicles and tanks going through town on railcars. They have been painted dark green but they are not the American kind.

Enclosed is a map [see above] updated to March '94 which shows the known United Nations combat group locations and concentration camps. There are supposed to be over 1.2 million foreign troops on our soil right now and over 130 concentration camps. It looks like they're here to take over America. I understand the U.N. has announced that they intend to have the New World Government in place by March, '95. That means that between now and then they're going to have to figure out a way to get rid of all our guns and declare Martial Law as well as send most of our military out of the country so they won't be around to help us in case they decide to get patriotic.

Also, if they pass this GATT agreement, they will destroy us economically with a stroke of a pen. I understand that it's 700 pages long and most of the Congress and Senate aren't even going to read it, but vote on it anyway. Please urge your readers to contact their Senators and tell them to vote **NO** on GATT!

Keep up the good reporting.

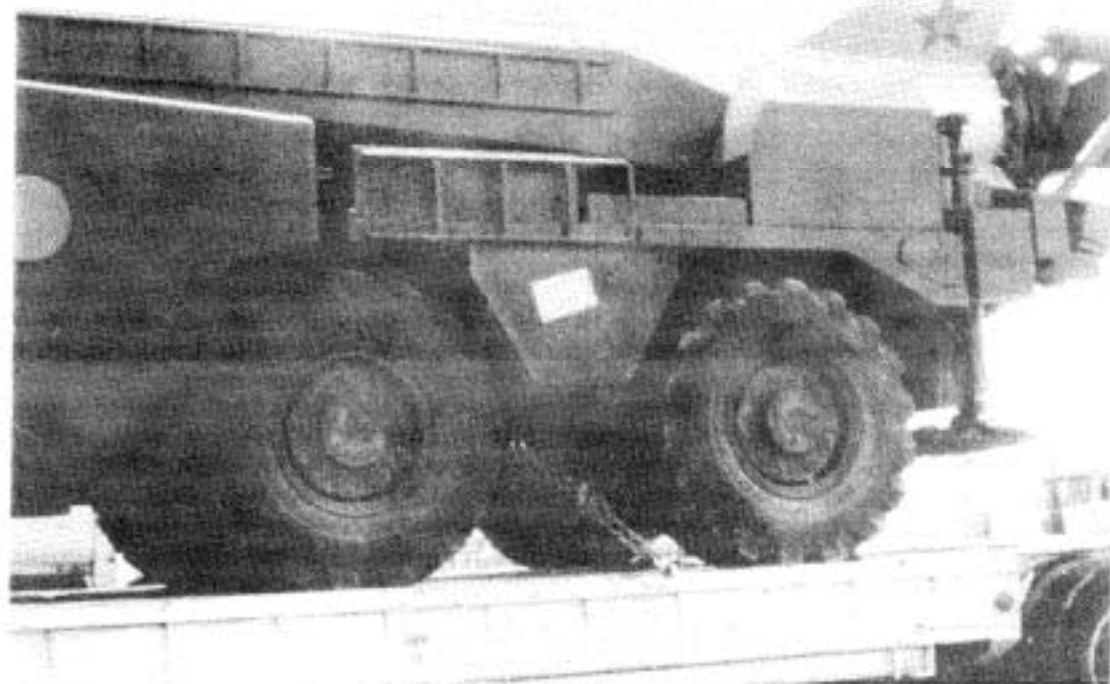
/s/ L. I. from Jax



# CONCENTRATION CAMPS, U.S.A.

## Did you know that:

- U.S. [military] bases are being converted into concentration camps for gun owners and patriots who would resist the U.N. takeover of the U.S.A.?
- Blue and Orange colored stickers seen on the backs of signs on our highways in Michigan, Ohio, Indiana are to guide U.N. troops to their destination when the military takeover of America begins?
- Same type stickers have replaced English signs on locomotive turntables which the Government has been buying? U.N. troops will be driving those trains.
- Federal Government has been laying new RR track? The tracks all go to concentration camps with new 10 ft. cyclone fence and 6 ft. concertina-razor wire on the inside.
- Clinton's so-called boot camps are really training camps for our young? Teenagers are trained to conduct house to house searches for food, radio transmitters, politically incorrect literature, and guns? Federal officers have flat refused to be the door kickers for the gun grab, so this is the plan.
- Street gangs have already been recruited in L.A, Chicago, and New York for this same purpose?
- That the U.S. Justice Dept. has been secretly polling police departments around the country to see how they feel about doing house-to-house searches? Police are not too keen on this, citing gross violations of rights and personal danger as the reasons.
- 2,000 Soviet tanks and Mercedes trucks have come into the U.S.A. through Gulfport [MS] ?
- Mormons are openly telling their people to store 2 years worth of food because of the coming war in the U.S.A.?
- Police dogs are being trained in Mississippi just to sniff out guns and ammo?
- One million U.N. mercenaries are in the U.S. and Canada, on closed-down military bases?
- That a city in Canada has been Mondialized, making it an international entity, subject only to U.N. law?
- Dundee, Michigan is a U.N. repainting station for U.S. helicopters given to the U.N.?
- That so many Black helicopters come across from Canada that you cannot count them? Five have been seen to crash, and no media coverage has been given. Air traffic controllers are instructed to ignore them.
- Russia is arming itself at their greatest rate ever, while we disarm? Russia has just completed a nuclear bomb shelter capable of holding 500,000 in Moscow. They have them all over their country, and ours are only for Government officials.
- Extermination camps have been photographed in the U.S.A. at 4 cities? They are: Bay City, Michigan; Oklahoma City, Oklahoma; Kansas City, Missouri; Indianapolis, Indiana [go back and look at that map on the previous page].
- Clinton's trip to Europe was really to garner support from our so-called allies for the coming gun grab? If the situation gets out of control, an all-out military effort will take place against we-the-people. That is why FEMA has spent 90% of their budget on shelters and supplies for all levels of Government officials. Our Government Elite has no worry concerning the coming holocaust to be visited on we-the-people.





# Thoughts On Militia & ADL-O.J. Connection

*Editor's note: The following fax just arrived in our office from Gary Wean. Gary couldn't resist responding to both Ronn Jackson and Linda Thompson concerning the militia and the march on Washington (from p.2 of last week's CONTACT). Simultaneously, interestingly enough, comes a fax from a very highly placed intelligence source who paints the following scenario concerning O.J. Simpson: "The ADL knows O.J.'s schedule and relationships and looks to trigger white & black hate. ADL assassin Goldman calls O.J. to meet at Nicole's. When O.J. shows, Goldman kills Nicole and O.J. will be implicated. O.J. flees. Another ADL assassin kills Goldman and further implicates O.J. with planted evidence. Just a wild guess on my part, but highly possible. Why don't we focus on the positive aspects of our Earth experience? Let's get on with reversing the Protocols of Zion and regain our freedom." Indeed, let's get on with our nation's reclamation!*

July 11, 1994

To Commander Hatonn, Rick and Brent:

In regard to Ronn Jackson's letter to Linda D. Thompson, Acting Adjutant General, published in CONTACT, Volume 6, Number 2 of Tuesday July 5, 1994:

Instead of an "Armed" march on Washington, D.C. Capitol where Linda D. Thompson will be confronted by a phalanx of military units, (also armed) Federal Marshals and Capitol Police who will, in "short order", disarm, hog-tie and throw in jail (or hospital) her militia—she should consider, as a tactical

(popular) strategy, a march with her 5 million militia to the headquarters of the ADL of B'nai B'rith in New York: seize all their secret records and plans for sabotage and assassination which they have compiled in their horrendous, evil plots to destroy American Christians and the U.S. Government.

The militia would have legal standing, as the ADL B'nai B'rith is an illegal criminal organization and subject to attack by loyal Americans militia.

Linda could even pick-up large units of cognizable New York Police Department and National Guard soldiers who in the name of America's safety and welfare would join and assist her.

If Linda seizes the ADL B'nai B'rith headquarters and takes under control their files and equipment the scum in Congress will capitulate, die a natural death on the vine, as the evil brain directing them and the fluid (money) nourishing them will have been cut-off. This would obviate the dangerous and most certainly unsuccessful march on the Capitol wherein Linda's militia would be destroyed and any future hope of our country to fight off the enemy could be so discouraged that it could presage the end of us and all the terrific momentum we have built up to destroy the mongoloid hordes of Khazars (fake Jews) who are preparing momentarily to destroy us.

Linda should appoint Lieutenants and divide the 5 million militia men and women into squads, platoons and battalions and assault the ADL headquarters simultaneously in every city in the U.S., particularly Los Angeles

and San Francisco.

In San Francisco, Linda should also arrest and incarcerate incommunicado the infamous traitor and treasonous coward Arlo Smith. As the District Attorney, Arlo Smith had the evidence, power and duty to expose, prosecute and totally destroy the evil ADL once and for all. Instead Arlo Smith, for a few pieces of silver and promises of future higher political office, treacherously sold out the people to the most vicious enemy ever to attack America. In the same instant Arlo Smith destroyed the brave and dedicated police officers who had courageously raided the sinister ADL's Los Angeles and San Francisco headquarters and confiscated over 2 tons of records exposing the horrendous ADL's crimes against the people of America. Smith's treachery was a terrible blow to police officers and a terrific set-back to police departments across the land.

At this time, as far as is known, Arlo Smith has even given back the 2 tons of files on loyal American citizens to our deadly enemy the ADL B'nai B'rith.

(NOTE:) The San Francisco Police Detectives who raided the ADL Los Angeles office had asked the LAPD to assist them.

Willie Williams, the new LAPD Chief, received his orders from Stanley Schienbaum, the head of the Los Angeles Police Commission: "Do Not assist the San Francisco officers in any way to raid the ADL office."

Stanley Schienbaum is a high ranking ADL agent and member of the ACLU.

Now, to my present information, two, only two San Francisco officers without any back-up entered this den of assassins and removed over a ton of files and records that the ADL had compiled and were using as blackmail against American citizens and politicians.

RE: Further information on Stanley Schienbaum: refer to CONTACT, Volume 5, Number 11, June 7, 1994, page 31.

HAVE AT IT LINDA..... I WISH YOU WELL.

/s/ Gary L. Wean

# Gunther Update

July 7, 1994

From: Rayelan Russbacher

I have been informed that Gunther was transferred to a better hospital. His social worker told me that Gunther's lawyer, Dr. Hans Schallaböck, expressed concern that the heat on the top floor of the prison was detrimental to Gunther's precarious health.

The new facility is in a part of Vienna that is wooded and cool. It is much smaller. At this point, I do not know if it is a prison, a military installation, or a hospital. When I finally contacted the new facility, I was transferred to "The Commander". Since I speak no German and he speaks no English, we could not communicate.

I was given the address and transferred to one of the doctors. All he would offer in the way of information regarding Gunther's health was: "He is fine." I questioned him further, asking specific questions about Gunther's pancreas, which is working again; his liver,

which is damaged from hepatitis; his kidneys, which are now functioning; and his heart, to which the doctor replied: "He is receiving his medication." You may draw your own conclusions as to his health status.

On June 28, Rick Martin and I faxed the former President of Austria, Dr. Kurt Waldheim. We expressed our fear that the primitive conditions of the prison where Gunther was held would prove fatal. On July 4, I received this reply from Dr. Waldheim:

"....referring to your fax of June 28, I wish to inform you that I have forwarded your request to the competent Austrian authorities asking them to look into the matter urgently."

Evidently Gunther was moved almost immediately after Rick and I took action. I believe we have both Dr. Waldheim and Dr. Schallaböck to thank for Gunther's new, much cooler and better quarters.

/s/ Rayelan Russbacher

[P.S.] Gunther will be sentenced August 9, by Judge Karl Fisher.

## Address Updates For:

**Gunther Russbacher**  
Post Code 3021  
Hallstatta  
Wilhelm's Höhe  
Tullnerbach, Austria

**Dr. Hans Schallaböck**  
Stephensplatz 6/3/7  
1010 Vienna, Austria

**Dr. Kurt Waldheim**  
League of the U.N.  
Anna Gasse #5  
1010 Vienna, Austria



# Clintonistas Strike Again Crooks Sure Are Busy!

7/9/94 #1 HATONN

## NORTH KOREA/KIM L. SUNG— GEORGIA/CARTER

If you can't see what is happening, America, you are blind and perhaps it is time to simply also DIE.

The Clinton gang had planned a coup and war in Korea. Carter was sent to stop it—he did. Now Georgia is paying the price for that indiscretion by the deluge of water devastation—AND—Kim L. Sung was murdered LAST NIGHT!

One of the EARLY statements with the announcement of Sung's death by "APPARENT" heart attack—was: All agreements made with Carter are now "off"! That has not been repeated since dawn today—but I THINK YOU GET THE PICTURE?

## JAPAN AT G-7

I also ask you to turn your attention to the ILLNESS of the representative from Japan to the G-7 meetings which has negated his presence at the most important business conferences in the world—for any nation. Shades of Bush in Japan? Shades of discipline against Japan? The LATTER with a twist of sick, black humor!!!

This horror of foul and corrupt dealings runs from the top offices to the most lowly single human citizen. (SEE THE ARTICLE BY RICK MARTIN REGARDING THE LEGAL PROCEEDINGS AND PLIGHT OF JOHN SCHROEPFERON PAGE 44 IN THIS PAPER.) There seems to be no level beneath which these scumbag slimeballs will not stoop to hurt in their neverending quest for total evil.

NO, I WILL NOT FIX IT FOR YOU AND NEITHER WILL GOD—YOU FIX IT OR LOSE IT—IT IS UP TO YOU!

7/10/94 #1 HATONN

## ITEMS, MESSAGES AND CONVERSATION

Dharma and I are just a bit "behind" as we sit to the keyboard this morning because I saw fit to have "us" do the transcription of the Clinton Chronicles video tape [see Front Page story] and that required a couple of days of focus on that subject—not just the tape in point.

## MONARCH PROGRAMMING

I don't care what else you might think about Bill Clinton, Hillary, etc. These are products of total Mind-Control Programming. Both were created (born) to be prepared for their job and it is not them as individuals that

should concern us—but LOOK TO THE "HANDLERS".

No, I am not going to get my scribe into a jeopardized position of KNOWING things nobody should know as a "whole". All she needs is exactly what is pouring forth—in confirmation, from ones such as Ronn Jackson. Enough to realize truth and recognize "players" in MY game but not enough to endanger self. It is now time to offer more insight as to players—TO ALL OF YOU and she will be AMONG "all of you".

There are some "players" who are "assumed" dead and gone. Bertrand Russell is among that grouping. Henry Ford is assumed among "that" group and so forth. The message I have for you and for Ronn is that some are far more "important" than are others in that there has been great interchange. For instance, Bertrand Russell, as do several others (among them Bernard Baruch) who have MET WITH ME AND KNOW EXACTLY WHAT IS TAKING PLACE (or "knew", whichever eases your mind).

I am not here today to go into too much of that focus. I do want to allow Ronn to know that he is hearing very well and that on this end of the loop we are appreciative of confirmations because it has been a long five years for Dharma and "crew" with nothing much more than outrageous impact from the enemy. Those enemies, by the way, are going to rapidly start receiving their "rewards" for "service" pretty quickly NOW.

George Green ran off to Costa Rica last weekend—he might had better stay there for the PLAN they pulled around John Schroepfer is backfiring at every juncture! Set-up, friends? Indeed, the adversary fell into every trap I laid and GOT CAUGHT.

## GEORGE GREEN

Several of you have written and asked if the George Green involved in Arkansas real estate is THE George Green who is involved here? Study the information—I WON'T ANSWER SUCH INQUIRIES WHEN INFORMATION IS THERE TO GIVE YOU ANSWERS IF YOU LOOK.

## COSTA RICA—ARKANSAS

Why is George Green in Costa Rica? IS he in Costa Rica—or was that a staged program so he could pass through California and meet with attorneys, set up John's "play" and "players" and mislead? Oh, it does not matter at all—does it? But didn't we see something in the past few days about a "direct connection" between Mena [Arkansas] and Costa Rica?

Costa Rica is a KNOWN hang-out for intelligence agents. Lots of them own a lot of things in Costa Rica, like banks—just as in Puerto Rico, Panama, etc. I like intelligent

agents—but there are so few of them that I have to hunt and search. I really like the ones who have had intelligence enough to set the path of best course through several places such as AUSTRIA and THE DOMINICAN REPUBLIC. Frankly, I LIKE and PREFER dealing with ones at THE TOP of the power structure for they are "bright" and have enough sense to KEEP THEIR AGREEMENTS??? THEY ALSO KNOW I HAVE ACCESS TO THE KEY PLAYERS OF THEIR OWN GAMES—ANY TIME I CHOOSE TO UTILIZE THAT PARTICULAR "CHANGE" OF MIND.

I REPEAT SOMETHING HERE: I ONLY DEMAND KEEPING AGREEMENTS—I AM NOT HERE TO "SAVE" ANYTHING EXCEPT THE PEOPLE OF GOD AND TELL THE TRUTH THAT HISTORY SHALL BE CORRECT AND NOT ABUNDANTLY FILLED WITH LIES.

That is quite enough—because MAN will now have sufficient knowledge and REASON to look into the best course of action for his own "saving" of species, civilization and planet as a whole. Am "I" just a major "handler"? NOPE—I don't need to be a handler for in the ending—each will "handle" SELF.

I would suggest right here, however, that you of THE COMMITTEE who think you are so all-fired smart and in full power and control—ARE NOT—and you had best be looking at the advantage of doing something right—starting with America! You children have learned and utilized a lot of interesting "future" technology—very well and good! But it is coming "out of control" and that very technology will rise up and devour you!

## BENTSEN, CHRISTOPHER, CLINTON—G-7

I'm not going to make big focus on the farce going on in Italy. All you nice readers have to do is LOOK AT THE PICTURES: BENTSEN ON ONE SIDE OF "BUBBA" DUM-DUM, AND CHRISTOPHER ON THE OTHER SIDE! WHO DO YOU THINK WIELDS THE POWER IN THE LITTLE TRIAD? WELL, IT AIN'T CLINTON.

## HIDDEN MESSAGES—PERHAPS?

At first "conference" with me Ronn asked about "feelings" he had regarding a building on Wacker Dr. in Chicago. I said there were important places on Wacker and wouldn't respond—part of that was testing for me but it is important that HE realize the game is REAL and the place that is important—other than that which fits HIS needs—is 111 Wacker, Chicago! Why? Because it is the Israeli Consulate.

Now why would THAT be important? Because it is where a lot of records are KEPT. For instance, ones like Maholy, Hunt, North, etc., were well recognized record-wise there—for



they served in getting key players OUT OF PANAMA—like for instance, Harari. Isn't it about time you started getting some of your own "intelligence" buddies out of their predicaments—simply because they "served"? I think Maholy may well have paid enough. Are THEY clean and pure? Of course NOT—they played in the "game" and got caught. The incredible part, however, is that their own team has done them in—I FIND THAT UNACCEPTABLE. Do you, for instance, feel simply "dispensable", Ronn? You are finally becoming VERY IMPORTANT INDEED!!! By the way, son—you keep your bargains and I'LL KEEP MINE!

### COLLINS BROTHERS MORTUARY

Elsewhere in the paper, I assume, is a short letter from Ronn Jackson [see p. 36]. If not I will share a paragraph with you readers which "I" find quite intriguing:

"Since the Committee of 16 ('17', I am patronizing the Commander) will most assuredly read this letter soon after it is published, may I recommend, 'Collins Brothers Mortuary' in Baltimore. Your 'Swan Song' is nearer than you believe."

Now what do you nice readers think might be found around or about Collins Brothers Mortuary??? Let's see now, Baltimore is in Maryland and Maryland is very convenient if you are flying bodies to and fro from, say, Dallas, Texas? Or, is this just a good preservation place where funerals are particularly well-DONE??

And, oh golly, gee whiz—what do "L.B.J." and "John Connally" possibly have in common BESIDES being Texans?

### WHY HAVEN'T WE RUN MORE OF THE JACKSON BOOK?

BECAUSE I DO NOT WANT DHARMA TO HAVE THE INFORMATION CONTAINED THEREIN UNTIL I AM READY. I HAVE ENOUGH PROBLEMS KEEPING HER SECURE. AM "I" JUST SOME BIG OAF "HANDLER" OF HER?? NO!! GOD'S PEOPLE DO NOT HAVE "HANDLERS" AS IDENTIFIED OR DEFINED ON YOUR PLACE. IT IS, HOWEVER, NICE TO BE ABLE TO ACQUIRE WELL-TRAINED INSIDERS FOR MY TEAM-WORKINGS. DHARMA HAS SIMPLY BEEN MY SECRETARY FOR A LONG, LONG TIME—WITHOUT CONSTANTLY TRYING TO OUT-THINK ME. THIS DOES NOT MEAN THAT SHE IS NOT OFTEN UP WITH MY THINKING—BUT SHE DOES NOT OFFER OTHER THAN HER OWN OPINION UNLESS IT IS MY REQUEST. She has a right to opinions, speculations and playing in the game as do all of you—with a great advantage—she does have the puzzle pieces as presented to all of you—stored in a better system of retrieval because she has "typed" them which keys a physical action with information input.

### INFORMATION INPUT

If any of you would sit and type every letter of every word in the paper—you would BETTER retain the information. If you typed every word as "thought" you would retain the information to even greater extent. If you then rewrite on a given subject wherein the names and circumstance are already inputted—retention and expression is easier. However, as we write—we input data—but she is not particularly interested and is NOT focused. I

often find her working away [at the keyboard] for me while actually consciously planning dinner or listing duties waiting. A good "copy" typist, transcriber, or stenographer KNOWS exactly what I am saying here. The "job" becomes rote and the work is simply "performed". If the information needs recalling consciously—I can easily arrange it; she cannot, without "key" triggers. Often in copy work, if interrupted, it may take 15 to 20 minutes to find the place of interruption in text and/or "remember" the subject in point. This is NOT SPECIAL OR UNUSUAL—it is totally USUAL, NORMAL and happens to all of you most of the time.

For instance, unless I input information, Dharma can't tell you very much about the *Secrets of Light*, for which she is accused of gross plagiarism, any more than she can tell you about the Kennedy Assassination simply because she is from Dallas, Texas! So, is she just a computer? NO—SHE IS A HUMAN WHO RECEIVES AND RECORDS AND DOES HER JOB TO THE BEST OF HER ABILITY. HOWEVER, do not confuse KNOWING THE IMPORTANCE OR WORKINGS OF GOD AS REGARDS LIGHT—INDEED SHE DOES AND WOULD MAKE BINDER OF US&P APPEAR THE TOTAL FOOL IF QUESTIONED ON THE SCIENTIFIC ASPECTS OF THAT SUBJECT. DOES SHE UNDERSTAND IT OR FULLY COMPREHEND IT? NO—DO YOU?? THE CONCEPT IS IN POINT—NOT THE LANGUAGE OR DIAGRAMS—THOSE ARE FOR THE SCIENTISTS TO UNDERSTAND.

### QUIZ ON CURRENT EVENTS

I am going to ask Dharma to type something out of *Spotlight*. It is a small "tear-sheet" type of thing which they ask you to copy and mail to "everyone". It is appropriate because of the emphasis placed on Clinton and Arkansas in this issue of the paper. I want you to read it and THINK, please. Let's see how far you are in recognition of truth in information and how well you keep up with information input from the varied directions and variety of subject material.

By the way, I hope that all of you get your hands on a recent copy [June 27, 1994] of *Spotlight* and look at the spread on Russian Armor on U.S. highways.

By the way, number two: You will note reference to Colin Powell—good notation—he and Schwarzkopf are extremely IMPORTANT to keep in the back of your patriot minds!!!

### HAITI

Are any of you confused about what in the world Haiti is all about these days? Why all the boat people, problems, AIDS infection from those incoming people, etc.? You know and I know that if YOU just got out of their business the people would stay home and THERE WOULDN'T BE ANY PROBLEM—YOU HAVE MADE (CREATED) THE PROBLEM—SO WHAT FOR?? IT WOULD HARDLY BE A FAIR FIGHT BETWEEN HAITI AND THE UNITED NATIONS AS TO FIRE-POWER AND MILITARY CONFRONTATION—ONE NEUTRON-BEAM BOMB WOULD TAKE HAITI OFF THE MAP FOREVER. SO, WHAT IS GOING ON? Let us look at this article:

The tear sheet article is by a journalist whom I respect greatly—but can't always agree with his "insight" into truth of circumstances. In specific point is this article which has no

affront to his work or his own perceptions. It simply is an excellent discussion point for studying PROBABILITIES and POSSIBILITIES!

[QUOTING:]

### TIDAL WAVE OF HAITIANS DUE; ARKANSAS FACILITY PREPARED

If you enjoyed the Cuban flotsam generated by Jimmy Carter; you'll love the coming Haitian deluge. By Mike Blair, July 11, 1994.

The Administration of President Bill Clinton is preparing for a flood of Haitian refugees to enter the United States beginning in a few weeks.

The *Spotlight*, through several sources, has learned that Clinton, under a more relaxed program that will allow Haitian refugees to enter the country, is believed to be preparing Fort Chaffee, Arkansas as a large temporary detention center for thousands fleeing from the island country wracked by prolonged civil strife.

For the past several weeks, according to these sources, there has been considerable construction work and other activity underway at the Fort Chaffee military reservation, which is located southeast of the city of Fort Smith, near the Arkansas border with Oklahoma.

According to one source, who asked to remain anonymous, Fort Chaffee has been quietly transformed into a detention center to hold up TO 20,000 PEOPLE. [H: I'm sorry, readers, this "teacher" just can't resist emphasizing some things to acknowledge "clues".]

### ONCE HELD CUBANS

This would not be anything really new for Fort Chaffee, although it does not come as particularly good news for the people around the sprawling military complex, including Fort Smith.

After President Jimmy Carter allowed thousands of supposed Cuban refugees into the United States in 1978 during what was known as the Mariel boatlift, many were temporarily housed there. Many also turned out to be convicts and dangerous mental patients eagerly tossed out of Cuba by dictator Fidel Castro.

As a result, many of these later undertook a violent uprising at Fort Chaffee and large sections of the detention area were burned.

For years since the influx of the Cubans the criminal element among them has been responsible for a sharp increase in violent crime throughout the United States, particularly noticed in Florida, New York, California and Texas, among states which have requested financial relief from the U.S. Government to help with the millions of dollars that have been spent by them to deal with the problem.

Many critics of a relaxation of barriers to a flood of Haitian refugees are fearful that a similar situation will result, plus the fact that the AIDS situation could be worsened in the United States.

Haiti has one of the very worst epidemics of AIDS in the world.

### BARBED WIRE FENCING

The *Spotlight* has learned that massive amounts of barbed wire to encompass the



detention center have been shipped into Fort Chaffee, along with one report of 5,000 mattresses arriving there.

In addition, residents of the surrounding area have reported a steady flow of heavy construction equipment onto the military reservation.

There have also been reports of unusual activity in the Fort Smith-Fort Chaffee area involving foreign troops. One report indicated that some 300 Nigerian soldiers were seen in downtown Fort Smith.

Since the UN High Commissioner for Refugees is working with the Clinton administration on the Haitian refugee issue, it is possible, sources told the *Spotlight*, that the Nigerian troops may be part of a UN effort to assist in maintaining or actually running the detention center. **[H: IS EVERYBODY WITH ME? ALERT? ALERT? ALERT?]**

President Clinton announced the new relaxed program involving the Haitian Refugees, as a result of heavy pressure from the Black Caucus in Congress, the NAACP and other Black organizations. He has appealed to the UN High Commissioner to help in encouraging other nations to accept at least 5,000 of the expected refugees. **[H: But I thought they just said they were going to be able to house and expect to do so, 20,000 at Fort Chaffee. And Clinton? In viewing the information regarding Clinton—just in this paper—DOES HE APPEAR TO BE THE GIVING, LOVING AND COMPASSIONATE KIND OF REFUGEE SAVIOR?]**

So far, there have been few other countries willing to accept the Haitians, Canada being one of the very few exceptions. **[H: Yes and it becomes very clear as to WHY!]** Others may be taken by France, Venezuela, New Zealand and Australia, but most can be expected to be taken in by the United States. **[H: Yes, that is WHERE you need the most "cover" for the REAL TRUTH OF THE ACTIVITIES!]**

**[END OF QUOTING]**

If you think this is a camp-out for refugees—you had better have your head examined—or perhaps if you are a goodly patriot—you can have that done for you on your way to the camp-out being planned all over your nation—FOR YOU!

You people can continue to debate, "ah ha—gotcha" as long as you "CAN"—but it would seem to me that it is time to take stock of what IS and stop the garbage collections.

#### COL. JAMES "BO" GRITZ THE PRODUCT OF PROGRAMMING

Good grief, are we not fed up through and over the "gills" with Col. "Slo" Gritz?? I enjoy the ongoing slime seepage for he and his bunch just prove the point of "handlers" and false teachers! Listen to what he says (as lots of you are doing because I get same-day feedback). No, don't stop calling and mailing—just begin, please, to look at probabilities as with the above DISINFORMATION. We don't have to blame or insult anyone—for their perceptions. It is YOU who must discern and judge and be pleased when you realize you are seeing "through" the set-up shield.

Who is Bo Gritz? He is a product of a programming PROGRAM. He is a born-again Christian if that is suitable to his immediate needs; he is a Mormon if that helps; he is a patriot if that is a good idea; he broke open the Golden Triangle drug stuff—if that is a good speak for the moment. HE IS A LIAR IN EVERY

INSTANCE! So WHY WOULD "I" BE CONCERNED WITH HIS PRATTINGS ON NATIONAL RADIO ABOUT ATON AND HATONN? He says, "now" that it is convenient to speak in relationship to facts—that "Aton" "does, after all" exist and was/is the "Light" represented by the "Sun", etc., etc., but "beware" HE NOW SAYS, because that old Aton is really only a name for Lucifer (well, brother Bo, YOU offer honor and service in your Masonic order, Mormonism, etc.—TO LUCIFER). Are you confused, perchance?? You are doing one thing very worthy FOR ME—YOU ARE PROVING TO ALL THE ONES WHO LISTEN THAT YOU ARE BELFRY BATTY, UNLEARNED, UNREAD AND TOTALLY ABSURD.

It might be good if your own "HANDLERS" would point you in the right direction because a lot of things in which you could serve mightily are coming down the pike and isn't it time you stopped with the lies and drivel and started doing YOUR JOB?

I love you greatly, but the crew in your adversarial game to destroy me and our work—is realizing that you bothersome blockers are now not only useless—but actually are a detriment to their plans—AND YOU KNOW WHAT THAT MEANS—THAT YOU ARE NOW NOT ONLY EXPENDABLE—BUT WILL BE EXPENDED!

Does anyone who listens to him regularly REALLY LISTEN? He tells you that flames are wallboard, there are no black copters, there are no Russian armaments in the U.S. and on and on and on. There is, there are and now you have SURFACE-TO-SURFACE MISSILES MOVING AROUND YOUR NATION—WITH RUSSIAN MARKINGS!! WHERE ARE YOUR BRAINS, AMERICANS?? WILL YOU REALLY BE THE LAST TO KNOW—OR, BETTER YET—WILL IT REALLY BE THE LAST THING YOU EVER KNOW?

"ATON", for you inquiring minds—is simply a high-Egyptian name for GOD! the ONE, THE ONE LIGHT! I "Hatonn" am labeled a liar? By whom? Obviously it is BY THE VERY LIARS WHO HAVE PROVEN THEMSELVES TO BE SUCH OVER AND OVER AND OVER AGAIN—HOW LONG DOES IT TAKE YOU TO UNDERSTAND? I serve GOD CREATOR, THE LIGHT, THE SOURCE—YOU NAME IT! I am sent as of the HOSTS OF GOD! I don't lie, SAVE, or force—and that really BOTHERS the false teachers, doesn't it? Further, YOU DON'T HAVE ANY IDEA OF THE REALITY OR PRESENCE OF GOD! DON'T YOU THINK IT IS TIME YOU BEGIN TO ATTEND POSSIBILITIES? So be it.

#### CLINTON'S UNDERGROUND BASE AT FORT CHAFFEE

By the way—for you "inquiring minds"—one of your nice large UNDERGROUND FACILITIES is under Fort Chaffee (Fort Smith). I think it's time for all of you to get your hands on our past journals—and STUDY YOUR LESSONS. WE HAVE GIVEN YOU ENOUGH TO LAST YOU, GOOD FRIENDS, AND WE ARE NOT GOING TO DO IT FOR YOU! As a matter of FACT, William Clinton is a product of that facility with cross genetic DNA from such as Rockefeller, et al. YOU had better wash out the grit from your eyes, citizens.

Ah, but what of:

#### ARMAGEDDON AND MACEDONIA CLINTON'S BOSNIA "EMERGENCY"

Revelation 6:4: *And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the Earth,*

*and that they should kill one another; and there was given unto him a great sword.*

I suggest you all pay attention to what is going on in what was Yugoslavia and Macedonia as relates to what is happening with that "red horse".

Remember that Clinton continued the "Emergency" in the area "there". Was that an accident? No. I suggest you particularly keep in mind: Hill 703 in Macedonia. Does anybody know what the Serbs are doing? Who are THE SERBS? Hmmmnnnn...!?

What of Bosnia and importance of that area? Briefly, it is one of the most important locations on your globe. Ask the Greeks! Why, however, should the U.S. be on National Emergency because of Bosnia? Why did not the Europeans take action and do something about Bosnia? The war doesn't show signs of stopping and over half a million people have died—what with this?

Well, the ones in charge, in reference to European intervention, HOPE that by doing nothing they will somehow be able to stall-off or stop World War III from becoming a reality. Another answer is that the Bosnia conflict is something THEY created with the planned breakup of the former Yugoslavia. The Balkans have been a flashpoint for war historically because they represented strategic frontiers of interest and influence of the BIG POWERS AND THE CONFLICTS OF ETHNIC GROUPINGS IN THE REGION.

I do not have time nor inclination to get into that arena of discussion today, but we will try to focus on its importance at another time. I would prefer you take stock of what is happening within your own place and discretion.

#### UPDATE ON MILITIAS

This term and activity is moving like wild-fire across your nation—is it viable and feasible? YES, TO BOTH QUESTIONS!! How else do you think you will change your government? Do you have to go to WAR? No, but that is not in point here!

I will leave you with a quotation from Capt. Ray Southwell, Northern Michigan Regional Militia: *"We are not extremists. We are not white supremacists. But we are all concerned about where our federal government is going... and of the abolishment of our Bill of Rights and Constitution."*

I would say that THAT is not a matter of race, creed or color—Citizen!! God will march WITH you when you get your GOAL AND DIRECTION CORRECT!! I don't think you even need to concern selves with THE NAME YOU CALL HIM!

I salute you who labor IN and WITHIN the "vineyard"—remember that from the vineyard comes the fruit that, properly cared for, LIGHTS THE LAMPS! SALU.





# One Man's Journey To Freedom Greedy Conspiracy Exposed

7/10/94 RICK MARTIN

John and Eleanor Schroepfer began visiting Tehachapi in the spring of 1988, and finally moved here in the summer of 1988. They moved to this quiet valley to retire. John had worked for years as an engineer for Lockheed in the San Francisco Bay Area. John and Eleanor were a couple with "property and substance". They purchased a home in the foothills—spacious, quiet, and pleasant. John was an *experimenter*, spending hours in his garage. He had many tools and engineering "things".

I first met John and Eleanor in, I believe, October 1988. They were nearby neighbors at the time. Eleanor was very sickly. John tended her with great care and patience. She, most frequently, needed help getting in and out of chairs. Her joints, and more specifically her hips, gave her pain which caused her to be very irritable at times. **This was most obviously reflected in the mimicking, loud and screeching call of "JOHN! JOHN!" by their elderly and very large parrot.**

Eleanor kept mostly to herself. It was John who got out more frequently and was generally more interactive. They both, but particularly John, had many friends in Tehachapi. I include myself as one. They were very interested in the information which was being presented here and read the *PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS* and *PHOENIX JOURNALS* as they were printed. This, of course, lead to the open sharing of ideas. Early on John became aware of Nevada corporations and initiated efforts to form one. John would frequently come into the offices of America West Publishers, Inc. and speak with owner/president George Green. When George Green first structured The Phoenix Institute For Research & Education, Ltd., he was a licensed securities broker. George, during this same period, spoke with John. The subsequent notes were signed by George Green as a Director and Trustee of The Phoenix Institute For Research & Education, Ltd.

At approximately the same time (early 1991) the Nevada corporation which John was affiliated with agreed to loan the Nevada corporation I am affiliated with the funds necessary to purchase a company car. A note was written and signed for the loan. (This is in contradiction to the statements by George Green that the Institute bought a car for me.)

I may speak with impunity about George Green and his dealings at this time because I shared the same 15'x15' office with him for over a year, and that was no picnic. During this time George was extremely aggressive and assertive with John—"Don't worry, John, I'll take care of it." Whatever "it" was at the time. George knew that John and Eleanor were vulnerable and he worked diligently to penetrate that vulnerability. The one thing that George did not count on was that E.J. Ekker, as one of the Directors of the Institute, was a man of total integrity.

Some time after the notes from The Phoenix Institute For Research & Education, Ltd. were signed by George, John came into my office very, very distressed. Things were missing in his house. Some documents were missing, including some tax records and the notes from the Institute. Some coins were also missing. John did call the Sheriff of Kern County, who came to his house to file a report. Eleanor, who it later became clear was a conspirator in John's systematic terrorization, assisted in the shifting and removal of various property of John's. Eleanor assured the Sheriff that John was mentally "losing it" and not to pay any attention. Well, John was not losing it.

When it was discovered that notes from the Institute were indeed gone, E.J. Ekker immediately replaced the missing notes with new notes legally signed on behalf of the Institute.

Hatonn writes (3/7/93): "Greens are the ones with the secreted-away gold sent for the Institute."

"My people are continually amazed that you ones in the public cannot see what has happened in all this. Well, mankind is confused and concerned because you still wish to place this operation in the category of a Texas cult or something. We have nothing except good, stable corporations with men of integrity in charge. This blows out the competition every time. No one has put a cent into any fly-by-night operation here—except those who listened and now place funds with George Green. Do you not find that interesting?"

After George Green moved to Carson City, Nevada, he phoned Eleanor Schroepfer to ask her and John to remove the funds invested with the Institute and invest those funds in his new program. John and Eleanor contacted two others, Leon Fort and Bud Clark. The four

of them then drove to Carson City to meet with George. The Schroepfers and Bud Clark later decided against investing with George. **The meeting in Carson City, however, constituted a conspiracy to harm the Institute and a lawsuit was, of necessity, then brought against George Green, Leon Fort and Luke Perry.** Luke Perry, as regular *CONTACT* (and before that, *PHOENIX LIBERATOR*) readers may remember, is the man who is spreading all of the disinformation to the Associated Press wire service about the Institute—all the while really trying to grab his step-mother's money, which remains well out of his reach.

Again, Hatonn (2/28/93): "We are shocked at that which has happened, as are you. But, our people are finding responders, now to investment loans of large size having been made with George Green (against gold "he claims he has"). The loans were made under the request: "...don't tell Ekker anything about this as the gold is mine!" And again I ask: And how is your day? It isn't so hot for the Ekkers and the other participants of the Institute—who can see a deliberate plan to divest and lose everything gained through work, investment, projects and total bankrupting of the Institute. Well, it won't happen. The Institute is corporately sound and nothing will be issued to anyone at any expense to any other—under any circumstances from this event onward."

"If everyone demands takeout in full with interest from any institution, foundation, bank, or S & L—all lose instantly."

"We do not have some little stash of someone else's gold in the garage—the gold collateral rests in vaults of the two largest gold storage facilities in this hemisphere. P.S.: The gold in Green's possession is the property of the Institute but [he, George] 'kept it a secret from the Ekkers!' Just let them lose everything along with all the blood, sweat and tears of all of you beloved friends and go to jail for 'whatever' George deems suitable to pay for his ego errors. He objected to my term *greed*—good grief, that seems like a rather gentle word compared to those I might now use!"

"To John and Eleanor Schroepfer, I must name you, precious ones, for I have no other way to impress upon you the seriousness of what is now happening. Corporate responsibility and the integrity of our work rests greatly upon what my people and the Institute do in



counteraction to that which you have joined unwittingly.

"I realize that you have structured a letter and signed it stating that you would not at this time remove your funds from the Institute. But, it is insufficient for the needs of relieving you of *conspiracy* as George is telling everyone he contacts that you are a major player in uncovering the awful actions of Ekkers and the Institute. The original demand written by Leon [Fort] and signed by you two [John and Eleanor] and Bud Clark, along with your request (also signed by both of you) demanding resignation [of Doris & E.J.] as officers of your corporations, along with the letter from the Institute saying that you have no funds in the Institute and asking that you consider corporate possibilities, etc., is all being sent to Green's mailing list and all corporations which even might have been set up with Ekkers acting as officers for the establishment in privacy of your corporation founding.

"With great joy and glee, they [Doris and E.J.] resigned—but you must also know that it will not be with joy that they longer serve you when you need further help with taxes, corporate records and/or information and business help. They have volunteered those services because they believe in justice, brotherhood and reclamation of this nation under God.

"Eleanor was heard loudly and clearly bleating that the only reason she participated was because 'Hatonn said the banks were in trouble' and 'I just want my money!' This reason was never an accepted reason for my people to do anything for anyone! I told you over and over again why we even bother with the added burden of service in this area of business. To gain in greed and get your money held from the government and banks is not among any of the listed reasons for helping you in any way whatsoever. We do not shelter you in any way whatsoever against the laws of the land—and the banks are certainly not out of trouble!

"What you can now do to prevent full retaliatory response from the Institute and Board of Directors and Advisers as mandated by law under the rule of *fiduciary responsibility*, is limited at best.

"I would guess the only way to avoid the major blast is a full retraction and cause of action against your conspiracy director, George Green and/or America West, claiming your own damages with a minimum amount of whatever you have in the Institute which he fully intended to get from you, or lost to you, whichever came first. It would appear that each of you who unwittingly joined his conspiracy is in the hot seat legally for coalition to 'blow up and wipe out' the Ekkers and 'shut down the Institute'. [These are Mr. Green's directly quoted words to two people immediately after your departure from Carson City and his meeting with you.]"

During this same period, I witnessed Eleanor's condition begin to deteriorate and her general demeanor went from bad to worse. She became very abusive to John and downright insulting. She would move things of John's just to cause him to think that he was losing his mind, which he was not.

Let me quote from the filed Declaration of Nora Boyles, "I am a retired Branch Manager of the Adult and Family Services Division of the Department of Human Resources for the State of Oregon. I have known Eleanor and John Schroeffer for over three years and have been friends with both John and Eleanor during

that time.

"I observed considerable conflict in the Schroeffer's relationship. It appeared that Eleanor did not want to live in Tehachapi and I am aware that it was John's idea to move here. Eleanor required a great deal of John's attention due to her incapacity and John always appeared very patient with her."

From the Declaration of Reverend Edward J. Cleary, "During my 33 years as an active priest, and since, I have counseled with many thousands of people for many thousands of hours. My parish, Saint Paul Parish in Memphis, Tennessee, had over 10,000 parishioners. My remarks and observations are those of learned experience that have held true over these many years.

"I have been a frequent visitor to the Schroeffer home which has given me significant opportunity to observe John and Eleanor's relationship and behavior toward one another. Until John's injury he cared for Eleanor both emotionally and physically. John was far more patient and loving than I have witnessed others being in similar circumstances.

"I would basically describe Eleanor as being chronically ill, very unhappy, and extremely demanding. Eleanor's relationship with John was among the most negative and overbearing that I have seen compared with the many hundreds of couples that I have counseled. Eleanor treated John like a worthless servant. She seemed to delight in regularly berating, screaming at, criticizing, and demeaning John, especially in the presence of his friends. Under the circumstances, it was embarrassing and humiliating to witness Eleanor's attacks on John's character.

"From my assessment, John basically put up with, tolerated, ignored and suffered through Eleanor's abusive personality and actions. At John's request, I counseled him on several occasions about divorce."

From the Declaration of Audrey Johnston, "Beginning in 1987, I made numerous visits to Tehachapi, California, where I first met John Schroeffer and his wife, Eleanor. By the spring of 1990, when Eleanor Schroeffer had hip surgery, I had moved to Tehachapi and I was working for a home health agency as a Certified Nurse's Aide and Home Health Aide. I have worked in the health care industry for over 20 years and I have worked full-time exclusively with elderly people since 1987.

"When Eleanor came home from the hospital I visited her three times a week for several weeks to help her with bathing, grooming and dressing. This gave me ample opportunity to observe the interaction between John and Eleanor Schroeffer.

"I have often seen irritability as a result of pain, but while she was polite to me, Eleanor's treatment of John far exceeded anything I have experienced before. It was very apparent to me that she loathed and despised John.

"John had been her caregiver for a very long period of time. He bathed her, dressed her, fed her, drove her, and pushed her around in a wheelchair. John was extremely attentive and caring in his treatment of his invalid wife.

"Eleanor ordered John around as if she were a queen and John was her slave-servant and if her orders were not executed perfectly, she would unleash a stream of verbal abuse in a high-pitched scream that would have caused Leona Helmsley to blush. She seemed vicious and relentless in her demeaning and sarcastic screaming at John. Even the family parrot

mocked and screamed at John and sounded very much like Eleanor."

Alfred J. Overholt D.D.S. (Retired) is one of John's "closest and best friends". He too knows Eleanor and has had ample opportunity to observe their marital relationship. He "cannot accurately express the words that describe the terrible manner" in which Eleanor had always treated John. However, the words he does use are compelling. She seldom missed an opportunity to, with impunity, heap invective on John. She would frequently "scream and yell" at him "in everyone's presence, at the top of her lungs, and hurl insults and obscenities at him of a totally demeaning nature."

In mid-May 1993, John had an "accident". A year or more earlier, John had hit his head near his right eye on the garage door. Eleanor and [her son] Rod McBroom were both in his presence. His eye had been bothering him for some time after that and, finally, John had laser surgery performed. The accident in mid-May was more serious. John had a concussion thought to be from hitting his head when falling at the time. The question is, why did he fall? Did he fall as the result of a blow to the head?

John was taken to the hospital for observation and care. This was the beginning of the end for John.

Quoting from a Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus which was never filed with the court, Dr. Alfred Overholt, a close personal friend of John's says, "On or about May 19, 1993 John Schroeffer, who is in his mid-seventies, fell in his backyard and was injured. He was hospitalized for approximately two to three weeks as a result of this fall. Immediately upon his release from the hospital, his wife Eleanor placed John into Hearthstone Alzheimer's facility in Bakersfield, California. [He remained in that facility until about April 1, 1994, almost a full year, at which time he was removed from the facility to an unknown location by his conservator, Eleanor Schroeffer, or more likely, Rod McBroom. The Order appointing Eleanor as conservator was signed on August 19, 1993 by Commissioner Colleen Ryan. She was appointed as conservator for John's person and John's estate.] Eleanor was appointed guardian [conservator] for John by and through her attorney. I am informed and believe and thereon allege that Eleanor herself was not present at that hearing and that had she been, the court would not have appointed her because Eleanor is herself a semi-invalid and barely able to take care of herself. In fact, at the time of John's fall in May, Eleanor was not able to get outside to help John and inexplicably failed to even telephone for help although she was within easy reach of a telephone. It was not until neighbors heard John's cries for help that assistance was obtained.

"Prior to his confinement at the Alzheimer's facility, John had significant personal assets. However, on a petition filed with the Superior Court, Eleanor, as conservator, has sworn that John has no personal assets, no income and no real property. Moreover, soon after his confinement, Eleanor and her son Rod [McBroom], who is John's step-son, brought trucks to their residence and stripped the residence of everything of value." [Almost all asset stripping by Rod occurred prior to any conservator being appointed. This included a coin collection valued at over \$100,000. In legal terms this is known as Felony Grand Theft!]

Still quoting from the Petition for Writ of



Habeas Corpus (which was not filed on John's behalf), "The legal authority for this petition is Browne v. Superior Court 1940) 16 Cal.2d 593, which states that the unreasonable restraint of the personal liberties as a conservatee may be an appropriate ground for habeas relief. Specifically Browne held that where a guardian...took the ward away from her home to unsatisfactory place of residence, or unjustifiably confined or imprisoned her so as to deny her the pleasures of visiting her family or friends,...these restraints might, in the absence of another adequate remedy, be the subject of inquiry on habeas corpus. (*Id.*, p. 600.)

The Browne court continued: "The guardian has the custody and care of the ward, but the ward is not his prisoner. He may limit her activities in a reasonable manner, for her own benefit, but cannot, without good reason, deny her such freedom as is essential to her welfare." (*Id.*, pp. 600-601.)

On December 23, 1993, a Petition for the Removal of Conservatorship of the person and estate of John Schroepfer was filed by Dr. Overholt and Rev. Cleary. Quoting from that document, "Eleanor Schroepfer, as Conservator of the person and estate of John Schroepfer, should be removed as conservator because: A. She is not using ordinary care and diligence in managing the estate as required by Probate Code Section 2407 and 2650. B. She is continually failing to perform routine duties on behalf of Conservatee and has diminished capacity to perform those duties. She is allowing these normal routines to be administered by her son, Rod, who is a step-son of the Conservatee and a stranger to the estate and the person. C. In any other situation in which the Court, in its discretion, determines that removal is in the conservatee's best interest.

"Conservatee is not in need of a conservator and is capable of taking care of himself and his estate."

In opposition to this motion, James A. Schroepfer [John's brother] states in his declaration, "This petition is frivolous and is being done to protect assets of their organization; namely, monies that have been loaned to them and they have signed the unsecured notes. John and Eleanor need this money to live, in their separate ways. These notes are from the Phoenix Society [there is no Phoenix Society] signed by E.J. Eckers (*sic*) and the above are a party, also.

"That John is not capable of caring for himself or his assets. He is very easily influenced by groups of people: Minutemen, outer space probes, communications with Stalin (USSR) mentally. He worked to resist Mexico's invasion of the United States. He (in Descanso 1975?) built or started building, a bomb-proof shelter, amassed food and supplies for survival, not only food but guns had been purchased.

"That they (John and Eleanor) loaned George Green, a bookstore owner, \$150,000 and he went bankrupt. Under whose undue influence were they told to invest in this type of investment. A loan broker? Poor counsel? [Right, George Green's counsel.]

"That Eleanor has had hip replacements, wears a pace-maker with other physical problems and under duress from this, plus the ongoing influence of the Phoenix Society on John's thinking and financial security by investing in their organization. A public conservator should have been appointed a year ago before these cajolers and devious schemers

raised their ugly heads."

On Feb. 9, 1994, Declarations in Response to Reply of Conservator were filed with the court. Included with the Declarations is a Petition on Behalf of John Schroepfer submitted to the Probate Investigator, John C. Carillo. The petition was signed by 42 people who have known John for years. Quoting from that petition, "We the following signing parties have been close friends and acquaintances of John Schroepfer for as long as the last six years. We deplore his present placement with persons having advanced Alzheimer's Disease. John does not have Alzheimer's Disease. John's continued confinement with persons who are in the advanced stages of Alzheimer's Disease is a terribly depressing atmosphere and a major impediment to his recovery.

"John is presently recovering from some confusion caused by a fall in which he suffered a blow to the head. Otherwise, John's condition is simply a normal result of aging (senile dementia).

"We urge and implore you to meet with us to arrange a placement for John in a healthy and invigorating atmosphere with people who love him and are able to care for him before he begins to act like an Alzheimer's patient also."

On Feb. 9, 1994, an Amicus Curiae Brief was filed on behalf of John Schroepfer by Attorney Scott C. Tips.

[Quoting:]

In this matter, Petitioners on behalf of Conservatee John Schroepfer, for reasons of improved condition and breach of fiduciary duty, seek to terminate the Conservatorship of his person and his estate for which his wife Eleanor is the only appointed Conservator. In the alternative, should the court decide it in Conservatee's best interests that some form of conservatorship continue, they request that the Court appoint a new conservator according to his designation. In either event, Petitioners request that Eleanor be removed entirely as his Conservator, that the assets be surrendered to Conservatee, and that an account and inventory be filed with the court. The interests of the Conservatee of course are paramount and conduct of the Conservator is always determined by what is in the best interests of the Conservatee, which is the only issue properly before the Court. This Amicus Curiae brief supports petitioner's position.

Eleanor Schroepfer had a plan. All that was necessary were the right time and circumstances. In May of 1993, the time and circumstances arrived. John Schroepfer, her husband, fell and had to be hospitalized. For quite some time their marital relationship had been disintegrating. Eleanor would frequently unleash a stream of invective at John if his performance of his duties was less than perfect. Eventually they had both decided to get divorced. John was not poor. A creative and successful engineer by trade, and now retired, he had accumulated substantial sums in savings over his life. That wealth had been saved in various forms: gold and silver coins, money in the bank, a Mercedes Benz, and other automobiles. Upon dissolution of course most of it would go to John as his separate property acquired before his more recent marriage to Eleanor. The small remainder would be divided as community property. Eleanor saw herself getting the short end of the stick and she was not happy about it; nor was Rod McBroom (her son from a previous marriage)

happy at what he perceived to be a fat inheritance slipping through his fingers.

Then, John fell. When he went to the hospital for 21 days the opportunity for a systematic looting of his wealth and savings presented itself. Why not have John committed to an Alzheimer's institution? After all, he was already nearly 80 years old. Most people that age suffer memory losses of some sort or another. No one would know better and surely some doctor somewhere would say so for a fee. To support their claim, Rod and Eleanor pointed to John's "eccentric views": His belief in the biblical prescription that a family should store food away against lean years and hard times; his belief in extra-terrestrials; and that bomb-proof shelters could be useful in the event of war. That Eleanor, his Conservator, shared these views for many years was of course conveniently forgotten. Instead, John was labeled as "different" and, in a frightening replay of Soviet psychiatric practices, Rod and Eleanor got John committed to an institution. They got a one-sentence medical diagnosis and mouthed the necessary words of concern for John's "well-being" and health. Eleanor's devotion and concern for John's health and well-being are such that during the six months of his confinement, she never visited him even once or even bothered to call or even to write him. She has delegated her duties as Conservator to her son Rod who permits John no visitors from amongst Conservatee's closest friends. Eleanor could now forget about her husband and get on with her life, secure in the belief that she was rid of the inconvenience of his presence.

Eleanor and Rod had a plan and this Court played a pivotal role. To avoid the necessity of posting a bond, or having to provide the Court with an appraisal and inventory of the estate assets, and to prevent any interference with her plan, Eleanor falsely represented to the Court that there was no personal or real property in the estate, that all property was community property or held by them in joint tenancy. Since John was not then represented by independent counsel things went rather smoothly. With crocodile tears in their eyes, Rod and Eleanor immediately got down to the real business at hand: the systematic looting of John's wealth. Woodpiles were moved and hundreds of thousands of dollars worth of gold and silver coins dug up. Bank accounts were emptied and disappeared. Hundreds of thousands of dollars in promissory notes "vanished." The Mercedes was removed. Thousands of dollars worth of stored food were unceremoniously left to rot in a pile on the property. The theft completed, Eleanor then fled the County to live close to her son in Northern California. Like that storage food, John also was left to rot. Fortunately he has friends who now petition this Court to stop this injustice and outrage, stop the looting, the theft of John's property and, most importantly, of his life.

John may be "different," but he does not have Alzheimer's nor is he senile or crazy. He can take care of himself; indeed, he took care of both himself and his wife until recently. The facts are best detailed by a summary of the declarations submitted in this matter. Indeed, even the declarations Conservator proffers in support of her objections are shocking in their revelations.

When John's friends visited him at Hearstone, Eleanor "did everything she could to restrict visitations." But those who did get to



visit him reported that he was "healthy and lucid" and appeared recovered enough to be released to an environment where he could be cared for by his many willing friends. Reverend Cleary himself remains available to provide whatever assistance John needs.

After John was taken to the hospital he too observed that Eleanor and Rod wasted nary a minute to strip the residence of almost everything and were so wasteful and careless that they allowed thousands of dollars of stored food supplies, and other personal property to be left exposed to the harsh weather and destroyed.

For months after John had been admitted into Hearthstone neither Eleanor nor Rod ever visited and, would not even have been recognized as family by the staff to whom they were utter strangers. Conservator had made no efforts to supervise John's care or assure that he was being provided even the barest of necessities. He was little more than a kenneled dog merely to be fed and watered. At one point, when Dr. Overholt came to visit John an official at Hearthstone actually asked Dr. Overholt (an apparent stranger) if he was family because Hearthstone needed \$300.00 for John's personal needs, which Dr. Overholt "gladly gave". (Clearly, months after John's commitment, the Hearthstone staff wouldn't have known a family member if they saw one.)

But good deeds do not go unpunished. And in return for his kindness, Conservator completely barred the good doctor from visiting his friend in the future. A gesture no doubt "sharper than a serpent's tooth". That decision was apparently made by Conservator's son Rod who is not the appointed Conservator. Before being barred from visiting John, Dr. Overholt observed that he is "lucid," "greatly improved" and appeared "able to take care of himself". Dr. Overholt, like the Reverend Cleary, remains available to provide John whatever assistance and care he may need upon release from Hearthstone.

Conservator asserts that the Petitioners herein are only interested in termination of the conservatorship because they want to take control of John Schroepfer for their benefit, "particularly as to his money". Conservator not only shoots herself in the foot, her foot was in her mouth as she pulled the trigger, for that remarkable statement demonstrates that the original Petition for Appointment of Conservator was induced by a fraud on the Court. In her original Petition, Eleanor Schroepfer testified under oath that there were no assets, and that there was no personal or real property; but she now comes into Court representing that there are significant assets she heretofore denied existed. The reason she made such false representation and omitted such material facts is because she wanted to avoid the necessity of posting a bond, or filing an inventory and appraisal with the Court as she would otherwise be required to do under the Probate Code. Conservator also falsely represented that all existing property was either Community Property or held in Joint Tenancy. No inventory and appraisal was ever filed to clarify the amount of Conservatee's Joint Tenancy interest, or to determine which property was Separate and which Community. Petitioner's main concern is that the Conservatee had significant Separate Property assets, which the Conservator now loots. These are the assets the Conservator fears she will lose if John again has power over his own life.

James A. Schroepfer declares that he visited his brother on November 10, 1993, and that he was "well taken care of" "clean and well-fed". While any conservator's fiduciary duties extend significantly beyond merely keeping the Conservatee "clean and well fed," the statement is remarkable when the chronology of undisputed facts is scrutinized.

The Declaration of James A. Schroepfer also raises serious questions as to whether the Conservator is herself competent to act even on her own behalf, much less the Conservatee's. She does not appear physically or mentally capable of caring for him or even supervising those with whom she has contracted. He [James Schroepfer] admits that she has had hip replacements, that she wears a pace-maker and that she "suffers from other physical problems". Although she has been appointed Conservator, and though her son Rod clearly was not so appointed, she has clearly abdicated and delegated her authority to the step-son Rod who effectively acts as Conservator. James A. Schroepfer is probably most correct when he opines that "a public conservator should have been appointed over a year ago".

John Schroepfer may entertain some beliefs that might raise the eyebrows of "rational" men; however those beliefs are absolutely protected by the First and Fourteenth Amendments to the United States Constitution. We like to think that "enlightened" men have moved far and away from the insidious mentality that burned Galileo in the Inquisition merely because his beliefs did not square with conventional wisdom; but then we find men like John Schroepfer cast into an abysmal "snake pit" of mental incompetents by the thankless people he previously tolerated, cared and provided for. John Schroepfer's purported beliefs in extraterrestrials, his religious conviction that prudent men should, in the good years, shore up against the calamity and adversity of the lean years, are no more delusionary than those of an attorney, judge, or commissioner, who believes in the notion of "fair play and substantial justice". To jaded conventional minds, these are mere fictions and delusions; but to the visionary, to the prophet, and indeed to ordinarily prudent people they are notions eminently worthy of faith, belief, and even investment and life-long dedication. While this tribunal has the power to determine his competence (after a thorough examination of fact and competent opinion), it does not have the constitutional jurisdiction, nor the judicial authority, to pass judgment on his beliefs. The United States Constitution permits him, like Don Quixote, to charge whatever windmills he deems worthy of his attention. The question of course is not whether his decisions prove to be prudent or his investments bountiful (hindsight is always 20/20); rather, the question is whether his decisions are competent—that is, whether he knowingly and voluntarily assumes the risks attached thereto.

John Schroepfer didn't merely fall through the cracks in the system, he was pushed through and stuffed in after the cracks were pried open by lies, deceit, fraud, misrepresentation, omission of material fact and the insidious intent of thankless relatives, by the one-sentence scribbled medical opinion purchased in the marketplace, by pettifoggery, and a court system too burdened to verify the validity of a box in a form that was checked off

with an "X." Kafka dreamt of no less a darker nightmare. In view of the self-interested and self-serving statements of declarants who display their true persona with unwitting Brownian-esque revelation, one can only wonder "if there be but one" who would open their door and provide shelter against this stranger's adversity. In fact, not one but many have come forward to do so. These additional declarants with personal knowledge, have no personal interest whatever. They are friends and have served as health-care providers in the Schroepfer household and now step forward to inform this Court. Their pleas are likewise compelling.

(Please remember, readers, this Amicus Curiae Brief was actually filed with the Superior Court on John's behalf.)

Still quoting: The relationship between conservator and conservatee is that of a fiduciary. Therefore, the conservator must act prudently and in good faith. (Probate Code 21201) Her standard of care requires good faith and fair dealing. (Probate Code 2101, 16000-16105) As conservator of the person she has a duty to provide "comfortable and suitable support and maintenance". (Probate Code 2420) In her capacity as Conservator over the estate she is required to control and preserve the estate property (Probate Code 16007), to segregate the estate property from conservators personal assets (Probate Code 16009), and to avoid using or dealing with the estate property for personal benefit (Probate Code 16004), to use ordinary care and diligence in managing and controlling the estate (Probate Code 2401(a)). It is expected that a conservatee's estate will be used for the support and maintenance of the conservatee. (Probate Code 2420) Pursuant to Section 2650, the Conservator may be removed for her failure to use ordinary care and diligence in managing of the estate as required by Probate Code 2401. [Probate Code 2650(a)] She is required to exercise her power to the extent that ordinary care and diligence require that such powers be exercised and must not not exercise that power to the extent that ordinary care and diligence require that it not be exercised. (Probate Code 2401) While she may sell conservatee's tangible personal effects only to the limit of \$5,000 per year (Probate Code 2545), it appears that this limitation has been vastly exceeded. Nor may she waste assets through spoilage.

She may be removed for failure to file an inventory or an accounting within the time allowed. (Probate Code 2650(b)). Here, Conservator hid the true character of assets to prevent the court from ordering such accounting. She may be removed for her continued failure to perform duties, or incapacity to perform duties suitably. (Probate Code 2650(c)). In fact, the Conservator has failed to supervise Conservatee's care, delegated her non-delegable decision-making authority to another, failed to provide for his bare necessities, failed to visit the Conservatee, and even prevents others from doing so.

She may be removed for having such an interest adverse to the faithful performance of duties that there is an unreasonable risk that the conservator will fail to perform her duties faithfully. (Probate Code 2650(f)). Conservator's interest in and use of Conservatee's separate property is adverse to the interests of Conservatee. The court may also order removal in any other situation in which the court, in its discretion, determines



that removal is in the conservatee's best interests (Probate Code 2650(i)). Because of this fiduciary relationship, additional grounds for removal also exist and she may be removed on the grounds that she has breached her trust, that she is unfit to administer, that she fails or declines to act, or for other good cause. (Probate Code 15642).

Also, the Letter of Conservatorship at 3.a in this matter does not grant the Conservator the power to place the Conservatee in a mental-health facility. She only has the power to consent to medical treatment. The Petition for Appointment at 8.a indicates that there is no form of medical treatment for illness which the Conservatee suffers. **But Hearthstone is exclusively a mental health treatment facility. Pursuant to Probate Code 2356(a), no conservatee may be placed in a mental-health facility against his will.** And such an act requires a separate proceeding pursuant to the Welfare and Institutions Code. (See also Welfare and Institutions Code 5350-5370.) Obviously, if Conservatee suffered diminished capacity at the time he was moved into Hearthstone any consent was not willful, informed and voluntary and he may then have lacked the capacity to so consent.

Finally, where, as here, the conservatorship is no longer required because of the conservatee's improved condition, such improved condition is separate grounds for removal of conservator. When the conservatee is able to care for himself and his property and able to resist fraud or undue influence, the conservatorship is no longer necessary. (Probate Code 1861b.) Such determination of improved condition may arise indirectly from Petitioners' testimony or the report of the investigator assigned by the court. (Probate Code 1851.)

While the Commissioner may be understandably reluctant to interpose herself in family affairs, it appears that there is not much "family" to protect and the only issue properly before the Court is the best interest of the Conservatee. If he is competent, then he has the absolute right to spend his money on any legal venture. If he is not competent, then his hard-earned assets should be protected to assure that he is properly cared for, that his care is properly monitored and humanely supervised, and, most of all, that his heart-felt need to be amongst normal loving and caring friends *not be denied*. If, after the hearing, the Court remains concerned about John Schroepfer's competence, it may grant conservatorship of his person to his friends while granting the conservatorship of his estate to a court appointed administrator in the interim.

Whatever the ground for termination of the conservatorship, the Court may appoint an interim conservator until the successor is qualified. (Probate Code 2250(e)). And if (as here) the conservator is not one of the Petitioners and the court orders termination, the conservator must account to the Court to secure a discharge, and notice of the hearing is required. (Probate Code 1863(c)). The Court also has discretion to appoint one or more conservators of either the individual's person, his estate, or both. (Probate Code 2105(a)). The Court, of course, is always guided by what it considers the conservatee's best interests.

In this case, the evidence demonstrates that John Schroepfer is able to look after himself and conduct his own affairs, no conservatorship is necessary. Accordingly,

and for the foregoing reasons, Petitioners pray that Conservatorship of John Schroepfer be terminated, or at the very least a new Conservator be designated according to John Schroepfer's preference. [End of quoting.]

At the March 7, 1994 hearing on the Petition for the Removal of Conservatorship, Attorney Papst [on behalf of Dr. Overholt and Rev. Cleary] states:

"So, I believe the issue is she [Eleanor Schroepfer] is to be relieved as the conservator of Mr. Schroepfer on her own accord; and then there is an issue of who is to be appointed as the successor conservator."

Responding, opposition Attorney Gudin states, "We intend to petition for a change."

The court: "On the issue of whether it should be, there should be a removal, you are asking for a deadline on this hearing."

At the same March 7th hearing, Hon. Robert Anspach presiding, Mr. Papst: "Your Honor, I am only asking. Mr. Gudin has represented that he intends to petition for the appointment of apparently a new conservator, and to have Mrs. Schroepfer removed as the conservator currently."

"That was the second part of the original petition by the petitioners who filed in proper at the beginning."

"What Mr. Gudin recommended at the last hearing was that for reasons that may or may not be related to the petition, and certainly for reasons that were apparently related to what were represented to be a pending divorce action between the two parties, it would be inappropriate to have Mrs. Schroepfer continue on as the conservator."

"We would then ask the court to ask Mr. Gudin what time period he feels would be appropriate for him to file that, given his representations at the last hearing three weeks ago."

Mr. Gudin: "Within the next 30 days, Your Honor."

The court: "That will be fine. I don't know that I can make that an order. It's his representations to the court and counsel that that is what his intentions are."

"In the event that he doesn't act within that time period, I doubt the court would have the authority to impose any sanctions or otherwise. So, I think it's more advisory."

Again quoting from the unfiled Writ, "At a hearing in the conservatorship action on or about March 7, 1994 a court-appointed psychiatrist found that John does not have Alzheimer's disease but is in need of a conservator due to an organic brain condition which causes him to be occasionally disoriented. Nevertheless, because of delays in the conservatorship proceedings, John continued to be detained in the Alzheimer's facility, surrounded by seriously mentally disabled patients."

When John was secretly moved from the Bakersfield Alzheimer's facility, the only word that the *Friends of John* received was that John's new facility was much better, cleaner, and John was very happy. **John's brother, James, informed the *Friends of John* that he was covered with fleas, body lice and crabs from the Bakersfield Hearthstone facility. Although it was requested, no location of John's new whereabouts was ever offered.**

On June 27, 1994, Gene Dixon of the Constitutional Law Center, independently found the new location of John Schroepfer. Mr. Dixon went to personally visit John in this new, clean, better facility. What he found was

shocking. Gene reported to the *Friends of John* that he was being housed in a very small residential home. The room in which John was sleeping was approximately 10' x 10', shared with another adult. The home had no air conditioning and in the sweltering heat of summer the only cooling facility provided for John was a small 8" fan. John gave letters to be mailed, but the mail was not sent out by those in charge of the Sacramento home where John was placed. In addition to this, John's movement was restricted within the small dwelling. While Mr. Dixon did visit with John at the Sacramento location, no name or address of the location was provided to anyone in Tehachapi.

I am informed by several sources, whom shall remain confidential, that from the moment Gene Dixon found John's whereabouts, George Green and attorney cohort George Abbott sprang into action to lay a trap to set-up John's friends in Tehachapi. This conspiratorial plan was further developed through Green's meeting with his Beverly Hills Attorney, Michael Pratter. Pratter and Green met in Beverly Hills on Saturday, July 2 (possibly Friday, July 1). There were others present at this meeting. At the open meeting with Hatonn held in Tehachapi on Sunday, July 3 [see *The Word on p. 11 for ordering information*], there were a number of individuals 'sent' into the meeting on Green's behalf. Through some words spoken by Hatonn at that meeting, somehow, the Green conspiratorial plan to set-up the Tehachapi people was foiled. I do not fully understand the manner in which the plan was disrupted, but I am told through my sources that this did, in fact, occur. George, in his plan to be exempt from any complicity, flew (or said he was going) to Costa Rica.

**Please remember one thing: John Schroepfer is a witness to George Green conspiring to bring down the Phoenix Institute. Green, absolutely, does NOT want John to be able to testify to that fact in a court of law.** Also remember, there is a case pending on this very matter.

On July 4, 1994, a friend and I went hiking at Tehachapi Mountain Park, a beautiful, mountainous wooded area. We hiked all day and it was hot. We returned to the office at approximately 4:00 p.m. and we both began some of our respective office work. At 5:30 p.m. the phone rang and I answered it. The voice at the other end of the phone was John Schroepfer. I had not spoken to John for over a year, as I had not been allowed to see him at the Alzheimer's facility. John knew the *CONTACT* well and it was one of the first places he would reasonably try to call. I was later told by John that he had first tried, unsuccessfully, to phone his nephew, Terry. John was in Bakersfield at Marie Callendar's Restaurant and asked if I would give him a ride to Tehachapi. I told him I'd be right there. Knowing the complexity of this entire matter, I asked my friend if he would ride along as a witness. He agreed. When walking out of the office we saw another friend. When asked if he would like to join us, he did.

We arrived in Bakersfield at approximately 6:15 p.m. and John was standing, alone, outside of the restaurant. He was very happy to see us. When we asked how he got there, all he said was, "I finally escaped from that place." He kept mentioning his younger brother. He kept saying, "This is my Independence Day! I finally got out of there. I've been planning this for months." We never did get a definite an-



swer from John about how he got to Bakersfield. As near as we are able to determine, John hitch-hiked. John was extremely happy to be with friends and just wanted to go home.

In the report filed by the facility where John had been held in Sacramento [which appears following this article], John was quoted as saying that the visitor who came to see him was "my younger brother". I didn't know John had a younger brother, but I am told the only known person who meets the description as given, is John's son.

John had only the clothes on his back, literally. Before returning to Tehachapi we stopped and purchased some pants, shirts and a few personal items. Upon returning to Tehachapi, I took John to my place to get cleaned up and to rest. I then informed others that he was here.

On the morning of July 5, the Constitutional Law Center, on behalf of the *Friends of John*, immediately phoned Robert Gardner, John's court appointed attorney, to advise him of John's presence in Tehachapi. The Law Center also phoned John Carillo, the Probate Investigator, and Richard Papst, attorney for the *Friends of John*.

With others present, John shared many things since his arrival in Tehachapi. Among them, John finally was able to say that he had not fallen when he had the head injury/accident. What he explained was that Eleanor had actually struck him over the head with a fire extinguisher by dropping it onto his head from the back porch balcony. In the REAL world this is known as ATTEMPTED MURDER. John further confided that Eleanor and Rod both had actually, in two other incidents, sprayed him directly in the face with the fire extinguisher. The fact that there were

two "spent" extinguishers in the house has been confirmed by others.

On July 5th a document was filed with the court by the Constitutional Law Center on John's behalf titled "Intervenor Ex Parte Application of Constitutional Law Center, Inc., as Intervenor For An Order To Appoint Terry Schroeffer Interim Conservator for John Schroeffer." Terry Schroeffer is John's nephew and has been the only family member of John's to attend each of the hearings thus far. Terry, while concerned, has been somewhat reticent.

The court did not hear this application until July 7. On July 7 the *Friends of John* all appeared in court, including me. Immediately retreating to chambers were: Commissioner Ryan, John's court appointed Attorney Gardner, Dr. Overholt and Rev. Cleary's Attorney Papst, Eleanor's Attorney Gudin, and the court reporter. It did not take long for them to come out of chambers. Commissioner Ryan, with a friendly and smiling demeanor prior to going into chambers, emerged a different person. With vehement consternation on her brow she issued the statement that Terry Schroeffer was strongly opposed to being appointed as conservator for John and, therefore, the court was going to recommend that Rod McBroom be appointed as conservator. That's right, the same Rod McBroom who stole John's coin collection, guns, gold and silver, Mercedes Benz and trucks and much, much more. The same Rod McBroom who never visited John. The same Rod McBroom who prevents all letters from reaching John by those who love and care for him and keeps John a virtual prisoner in solitary confinement, with not even the rights of a prisoner.

Commissioner Ryan, then, in a very angry

tone, said, "And you people. I want you to know that the Sacramento police are looking into charges of kidnapping of John Schroeffer and their primary suspect is Rick Martin. Now, whoever brought John down here is ordered to return John forthwith to the Sacramento facility. We are at recess for two weeks!" And down came the gavel with crashing force. **Immediately John Schroeffer stood to his feet, in the audience, and vehemently announced to the Judge: "I will NOT go back."** The bailiff approached, as if to remove John from the courtroom. The hearing was over.

The *Friends of John* left the courtroom, stunned. And no, when reading the following report, I don't own a pair of Reeboks.

In the past few days we have received many offers of assistance for John. John is now receiving financial help; he will have to go through a lengthy and expensive divorce to regain control of his assets. If you would like to assist John, you may do so by sending funds to *CONTACT*. Please note in the memo portion of your check or money order, "Friends of John". Send your cards, letters, loans or donations to: Friends of John, c/o *CONTACT*, P. O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA 93581. Those contributions marked "loan" will be returned at such time as John regains control of his assets.

The story continues to unfold. It now appears that John's escape was only minutes ahead of his intended removal to places unknown by his brother James, probably on the advice and urging of George Green and George Abbott, whose attempt to force the Phoenix Institute For Research & Education, Ltd., into receivership would be foiled by John's testimony. One last thought—why do you suppose George Green needed to establish an alibi by going to Costa Rica?

07/06 12:13 1994 FROM: 916 392 5809 TO: 510 490 7352

From : CAPE COD GUEST/SOMERSET HOME PHONE No. : 916 392 5809

Jul.06 1994 10:31AM P01

**Cape Cod Guest House**  
1460 Florin RD  
Sacramento, CA 95822  
(916) 428-4890

**Somerset Home**  
6320 40th Avenue  
Sacramento, Ca 95824  
(916) 454-4170

ELIZABETH PETERS - OWNER

Main office address:  
Cape Cod Guest House/Somerset Home  
7557 Skelton Way  
Sacramento, Ca 95822  
(916) 392-5809

Date: July 6, 1994

Time: 11:15PM

#### COVER LETTER

To: Rod McBroom  
Fax: (510) 490-7352

From: Elizabeth Peters  
Fax: (916) 391-8960

Number of pages including cover sheet: 4

Comments: Rod, if you need any other information please let us know and we will fax it to you as soon as possible.



From : CAPE COD GUEST/SOMERSET HOME PHONE No. : 916 392 5809

Jul.06 1994 10:31AM, P02

**Cape Cod Guest House**  
1460 Florin RD  
Sacramento, CA 95822  
(916) 428-4890

**Somerset Home**  
6320 40th Avenue  
Sacramento, Ca 95824  
(916) 454-4170

**ELIZABETH PETERS - OWNER**

Main office address:  
Cape Cod Guest House/Somerset Home  
7557 Skelton Way  
Sacramento, Ca 95822  
(916) 392-5809

July 6, 1994

To: Rod McBroom  
RE: John Schroepfer

Dear Mr. McBroom:

The following information concerns two separate incidents: the first is the actual withdraw of Mr. John Schroepfer on July 4, 1994; the second description is concerning a visit by a Mr. Dixon on June 27, 1994.

On July 4, 1994 our temporary facility manager Debra Ann Griffith (here forward she will be referred to as Deanne which is the name that she uses) was in charge of the facility. Mr. Schroepfer was just sitting down to eat lunch, the time was approximately 12:00 noon. Deanne was giving Mr. Schroepfer his lunch, when the doorbell rang.

Deanne went to the door and a man was there. He said "Hi, I'm John's brother. Are you Debbie?" Deanne told the man that "Debbie no longer is employed with the company." She introduced herself as Deanne.

The man walked into the kitchen; John did not at first see the man. Deanne said, "John you have company." Mr. Schroepfer stood up and Deanne asked John, "Who is this?" Mr. Schroepfer responded, "This is my younger brother." Then both men retired into John's bedroom. Both men were in the bedroom about five to ten minutes and then came out.

Mr. Schroepfer said, "Could my younger brother take me to lunch?" Deanne said, "How long will you both be gone?" The visitor said, "Well, I'll make sure I'll have him back by five." The visitor said, "John do you feel like eating some B.B.Q.?" John responded, "Sure."

Deanne told the visitor that he would have to sign out in the visitor's log. Mr. Schroepfer said, "make sure you sign out."

The visitor went to the book and signed out. The visitor said, "o.k. John are you ready?" Deanne took Mr. Schroepfer's lunch off the table, which was uneaten, turned around and the visitor and Mr. Schroepfer began to leave. Deanne walked them to the exit. The visitor said, "See you later" and walked out the door. Deanne noticed them walking east down Florin Rd. Extension,

there was no car parked in the facility driveway.  
The visitor signed in his name as Paul Watson

#### Description of the Visitor

Height: 6'  
Reddish Brown Hair/Short Cut  
Age: late 30's  
Wore: Prescription glasses, round shape, clear or white frames  
Eyes: Blue  
Clean shaven  
Gray Pants, White T-shirt  
White reebok tennis shoes

#### Second Incident

On June 27, 1994 at approximately 5:00pm, Mr. Dixon called Cape Cod Guest House and spoke to our temporary facility manager Debra Ann Griffith, asking for directions to the facility. Deanne gave Mr. Dixon the facility address. Deanne told Mr. Dixon to call Elizabeth Peters, the facility owner, to get exact directions to the facility. Mr. Dixon never called Mrs. Peters.

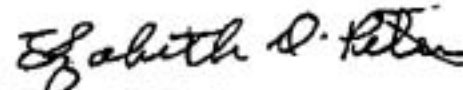
Mr. Dixon appeared at the facility approximately at 5:30pm. He rang the bell and said to Deanne when she answered the door, "I made it!" Mr. Dixon had accompanying him a boy of about twelve years old.

Mr. Dixon greeted Mr. Schroepfer, and he returned the greeting in a friendly manner. Mr. Dixon introduced the boy to Mr. Schroepfer as his grandson, instructed the boy to shake Mr. Schroepfer's hand and said, "feel my grandson's grip!"

Mr. Schroepfer offered to speak to the visitor's in his bedroom and the were there for approximately 20-25 minutes. Mr. Dixon signed out on the visitor's log at 6:00pm, with a notation stating: "Friend."

Cape Cod Guest House has a daily log which keeps records of remarks and happening by the clients. If you would like copies we will be happy to give them to you. Also, if you need to have Deanne make positive identification of the man who came to the facility on July 4, 1994 Cape Cod Guest House will transport her to any police or court necessary to help conclude this matter.

Sincerely,

  
Elizabeth D. Peters  
Owner



# From Doris Ekker: Finally, Some Soul Singing!

7/11/94 DORIS EKKER

I am given a few minutes before writing to express a few things on my own account. It is so difficult just to walk through some of these days and then something happens that brings such joy, such hope and such expression and verification of God and Life that the soul sings. Perhaps it is the brief moment by moment presence of God that finally allows one to KNOW the journey is in purpose and that hope resides in our work—not "mine"—"ours".

## PRISON WALLS

I'm sure there are so many prisons that I have not experienced that I cannot know what hell lurks within them all. The worst kind of HELL must be to have family of which you have tended, nurtured and loved—turn away and actually set-you-up for the very bastard hounds of that Hell. Then there are the bars of mental "prison" which might well be the BEST or the WORST. If a person is insane—then there is no hell, for nothing has truth or meaning. It is the imprisoned being, whose mind is desperate for freedom, who suffers. It is that being who will finally, in desperation to preserve sanity, move within and "accept" while planning ultimate freedom in some manner—either within the mind or flight for freedom.

## JOHN SCHROEPFER

Rick Martin has offered a long and detailed write-up about John in this paper [see p. 44]. As I read it the memories came surging back of the hopelessness as we were turned away under threat of jail and police enforcement from simple visits to this ailing brother. There is no "group" here—we are friends bound by humble belief in God, age progression, common problems of aging, seeing our nation, our families and all of our security drained away from us inch-by-inch by the Angels of Hades who have gained control of our very existence, destroyed the moral fiber of our children and USURPED our nation and selves for their greedy acquisitions of wealth (all) and POWER (all).

I have been before the Federal Judges whereat I am told, personally, that if I don't stop my work, pay off the demons, etc., etc., that I will be put in prison. This is a sad state of affairs, readers. I am almost 63 years of age, hardly ever leave this house (when I am lucky enough to be allowed to remain in it—from eviction) and write or do other things as asked to gain some semblance of order or advantage of health or mind. We have NOTHING to our name EXCEPT GOD AND FRIENDS!

Abbott, Green, Perry, Fort, McBroom and Eleanor Schroepfer have joined with the very

adversarial enemy and there are arrest warrants issued if E.J. and I should even pass through Nevada. THIS is set up by fragments of the Intelligence Agencies, the Judicial System and these people in point working for the New World Order.

Perhaps because I have spent these past almost-seven-years on this particular precipice of hell, I can better express what I think Rick Martin felt as the Judge, without hearing, without question—announced that he was the lead suspect for KIDNAPPING. Readers, "kidnapping" is a major Felony crime. I think it is obvious WHY he would be the one to be set up for this ill-begotten action. Please read most carefully his writing about this subject.

Picture yourself as being John, also. John stood up in the court and shouted to the Judge that **he would not go back**—he would go to Mexico, New York—anywhere—but he would not go back to the imprisonment of the holding bars. The bailiff, under orders, told him "It would be better, Sir, than jail." Would it? I don't think so!

Then from the Judge, "You people out there (some 30-35 friends in the court room), whoever took him—get him back forthwith! The case is in recess for two weeks!"

Well, readers, NO ONE HERE PARTICIPATED IN ANYTHING EXCEPT THAT WHEN JOHN CALLED TO THE PAPER, STRANDED ON THE STREETS OF BAKERSFIELD, HE PLEADED WITH RICK TO COME GET HIM. RICK TOOK TWO WITNESSES AND WENT FORTH AND GOT JOHN.

## UNFOLDING FACTS

Rick has offered what was available of the "opposition" "plans"—but it more fully unfolds as facts are researched. Note that the report offered in reprint is NOT to the police but to Rod McBroom—the criminal in point.

It says that a younger brother signed out for John, and without knowing WHO was present priorly, John IDENTIFIED THE VISITOR AS "MY YOUNGER BROTHER".

Set up? Get this, readers:

It is now claimed by those people that someone called identifying himself as John's brother and he would be coming a bit after lunch to visit and take John to supper or at least for a bit of outing.

Was it his brother? John is not saying. However, he also had promised secrecy, so denies any real involvement from the brother and still insists that he "got away" and somehow got to Bakersfield from Sacramento.

On the "other side", it begins to appear that the plans were to have the brother pick John up and have John vanished from the face of the Earth—while referring to Commander's urging to get John's freedom. NEVER HAS

COMMANDER EVEN SO MUCH AS HINTED AT "TAKING" ANYONE ANYWHERE. THE COMMANDER'S FRUSTRATION HAS BEEN WITH LEGAL FOOT-DRAGGING, FAILURE OF LAWYERS ON FOLLOW-THROUGH AND EVERY LEGAL STALL POSSIBLE.

We cannot discern as to whether or not John's brother, James, did in fact have a change of heart and, being unable to do much himself (having a sick wife at his own home) actually delivered him to where he could get help—OR, worse yet but looking more provable, was working for the "Green Brigade" and the plans got thwarted by John's escape enroute.

Mr. Gudin, Eleanor and Rod McBroom's lawyer, told the Judge the whole set up by his very running down the list of how the "job" was supposed to have happened—right to naming Rick Martin. READERS, WHAT HAVE WE COME TO??

It is easy to see WHY "they" don't want John in freedom—he is bright and remembers everything—right down to how much money in coins was stolen from HIM. He remembers Eleanor hitting him across the head with a fire extinguisher while screaming and cursing him. SHE HAD TOLD MANY PEOPLE THAT SHE WAS GETTING A DIVORCE FROM JOHN BECAUSE SHE HATED HIM BECAUSE HE WOULDN'T LET HER HAVE ALL HER MONEY—(AND HIS TOO!)

What money? She had sold a piece of inherited property and some of the payments had been loaned to the Institute.

John said that HE WAS being poisoned and nobody listened. But guess what—he was!

## WHAT HAPPENED TO ELEANOR'S DIVORCE?

As things unfolded [see Rick's write up on p. 44] it was pointed out by the stepson that they could get it ALL—EVERYTHING—and not have to split everything in a divorce settlement. It was realized that, EVEN THOUGH JOHN DIDN'T FOLLOW THEIR PLAN AND DIE, THEY COULD LOCK HIM AWAY FOREVER AND HE COULDN'T DO A THING ABOUT IT—AND THEN THEY COULD GET IT ALL!

Through attorney Abbott and the "Green Brigade" they have tried to destroy the Institute and they are trying to get everything John has—EVEN FROM A PRIVATE NEVADA CORPORATION.

Does TRUTH actually "OUT" ?? Well, it sure is here and the ugly becomes the incredibly terrible.

Will WE ever know what has really gone on here? Probably not but we surely are learning ENOUGH that there may end up being some prison times served—but, prayerfully, it will not be by John or we, who love him.



My own son, and later a daughter, lived directly across the street from the Schroepfers—and the grandchildren loved John like a grandfather. They called him "Big John" (he is BIG and substantial, and to a child he must appear the loving protective giant) and he took them on his garden tractor and shared science experiments with them. He showed them how to seal up food for storage and paid them (they were very little guys) to carry and stack firewood, etc.

I struggle with my own soul feelings at this time—or perhaps it is, hopefully, only my CONSCIOUS feelings—for I would, without remorse, see these thugs rot in Hell. My reasoning with myself over these feelings is that they shall receive what they have given forth. Leon has claimed, over and over again, while trying to destroy my credibility—an "unconditional love". When Leon was asked about what was happening to John and, "How could he do this?" he retorted that that was between him and John, and none of my business!! None of my business?? Whose business is it?? Whose business is the life of a FRIEND—is THIS action "UNCONDITIONAL LOVE AS PROCLAIMED BY AND THROUGH AND WITHIN GOD?" I don't think so! I think God, just as we have been told—puts a LOT OF CONDITIONS and GUIDELINES on our actions.

### PSYCHIATRIST REPORT

We have gained a copy of a psychiatric evaluation which was marked "Confidential" so no one could get it. We are supposing it must be under "national security" like the Government does when they are dealing dirty tricks.

It stated John's stories in such incredibly laughable ways as to make him look, not just insane, but on some kind of a comedy trip. When John said his stepson "tore up his house looking for and stealing all of his valuables" and that "they had stolen everything," the record said that "...John stated he had a house until his (step)son tore it down!" I think every man and woman around has looked for something and either "tore apart" or "up" the garage or the kitchen searching for something.

After Rod literally stole John's prized car, John, from his place of incarceration, said, "I wish I had one of those pop-guns and I'd shoot him in the foot!" Would YOU have been so kind?

### WHAT WILL HAPPEN TODAY, MONDAY?

We don't know but Mr. Dixon at the Law Center has made contact with a reputedly good lawyer who seems to know what to do to keep John secure. John had nothing save the threads on his back which needed washing. He was taken—with NOTHING, no identification, no way to make calls for he did not even have "change". He claims someone gave him enough money to call CONTACT.

Is this not about as low-down and scum-sucking as George Green can stoop to keep his stolen gold, books, and pull down an Institute—of which he, at one time, was a Director?

Well, I don't know what to do—E.J. and I have this ongoing weekly series of court battles with all of Green's buddies—EVERY WEEK—EVERY WEEK! We have lost our property and, in a monetary sense, our lives, to the SAME THUGS—the SAME players!

If it had not been for you wonderful sup-

porters who have been like the Rock of Gibraltar every step of this way—I think E.J. and I would now be insane in our own right. Sometimes a little rest-home looks REALLY GOOD. But what of our families and our nation? What of our world? We CAN'T allow these things to continue and I DON'T KNOW HOW TO STOP IT! NO MATTER WHAT WE DO, IT DOESN'T SEEM TO EVEN BRING HONORABLE MENTION FOR THE EFFORT—ONLY MORE AND MORE LEGAL GARBAGE HEAPED HIGHER AND HIGHER.

### GOD IS IN THE PICTURE

The truth of the inquiries lies before me even as I complain and bleat. The plan was thwarted—and I KNOW IT WAS BY THE HAND OF GOD! ANOTHER FEW MINUTES AND THIS DAY WOULD BE FAR DIFFERENT. I AM CONVINCED THAT THEY WOULD KILL JOHN—THEY TRIED AND THIS TIME THEY WOULD GET IT DONE FOR HE IS MENTALLY GAINING EVERY MINUTE AND HE WILL TELL THE TRUTH.

I felt a real need to write this so that YOU KNOW FACTS and in the very publicity in numbers of readers who KNOW—John can be protected, to some degree, until the LAW is forced to step forward and protect him properly.

Did a brother seek to "do him in" or "save his life"? I pray that it be the latter, for I cannot comprehend the former.

### KEEPERS

Almost as bad as that which affects us—is the plan which would destroy the home in which John was being kept. The plan was to leave them stranded as well, having allowed someone temporarily in charge to be responsible. There seems to be no end to the string of lies, deceit and crime involved here. What of the caretaker who went through her proper procedure and asked the visitor the right questions and had him identify? Then she went into another room and got John and asked him, "Do you know this man?" Answer: "Yes, he is my younger brother." You must understand, readers, that THIS is proper procedure—this was a "retirement" place, not A PRISON for criminals! The employee was a "temporary", covering for the holiday—so how would she know? However, the "Green Brigade" would destroy her career, her credibility

and her very livelihood. Leon calls "us" "evil" and "Satanic"? I think not—I believe that I am finally becoming able to discern evil and judge evil actions. THIS WAS BOTH!

### MY OWN GOOD NEWS

I ask for just one more minute or two to thank God and friends.

We have heard this morning, directly from Austria, and we are quite sure Gunther was standing by the person making the call. We can't be sure but the things requested show that some real activity is taking place—THANKS TO YOUR CONTINUED INPUT.

THERE HAS BEEN DIRECT INTERVENTION OF SOME KIND FROM KURT WALDHEIM AND OUR HOPES ARE THAT WE ARE RUNNING IN THE HOME-STRETCH TOWARD GUNTHER'S FREEDOM. [See update on Gunther from Rayelan on p. 40.]

### RONN JACKSON

I don't want to sound gushy, like a female water fountain, but Ronn has gotten TWO attorneys to collect our court cases all about Nevada and California—and I would guess that we will be able to expect some changes. I HAVE TO BELIEVE IT—BECAUSE I JUST CAN'T FACE A LOT MORE OF THIS KIND OF HEINOUS INTRIGUE.

YOU are going to get Ronn's freedom, readers! The government of Nevada is in horrendous circumstances—they have received over 100,000 (one hundred thousand) pieces of mail demanding Ronn's release [see latest from Ronn on pgs. 36 & 37].

We don't know the "when" but even the Son (Christ) doesn't know of the moment of his coming forth—either. I DO KNOW THAT IF WE KEEP DOING OUR PART AND KEEPING OUR AGREEMENTS—GOD WILL KEEP HIS!

Thank you for the time and space for personal expression. I know the space is so precious for learning that which we must come to KNOW—but perhaps it is this kind of personal recognition of WHY we must change this system that allows us to comprehend, on our own level of individual relationships, what has come to be. And, that God does not desert us EVER, if we but hear his call.

I feel so humbly blessed—to be allowed to share in this journey—it surely is NOT boring!

### NEWS ITEM HANDED TO US AT THE LAST MOMENT:

The World Affairs Council's Press Conference with Henry Kissinger, at the Regent Beverly Wilshire Hotel, in Beverly Hills, on April 19, 1994, coincided with the just-breaking news of Richard Nixon's stroke.

*Perceptions Magazine*, L.A., covered the event and asked one of the only six questions to be answered.

*Perceptions*: "Dr. Kissinger, is it fair, in your opinion, to say that a New World Order is being created, and if so, how will it affect the United States?"

Dr. Henry Kissinger: "It cannot happen without U.S. participation, as we are the most significant single component. Yes, there will be a New World Order, and it will force the United States to change its perceptions."



# New Gaia Products

## SPELT

*Spelt* is the most ancient and very best grain. *Spelta* is a grain of its own unique being. It is the best fiber resource, and has large amounts of B-17 (anti-carcinoma). It is the grain GOD gave to the planet as "manna" when humans were placed upon it.

*Spelt* was brought from the Middle East more than 9,000 years ago; it is a well tested product. It has since spread over the European Continent. Very recently, *Spelt* has enjoyed renewed popularity in Europe as a result of translations of mystical writings of the 12th century healer, St. Hildegard of Bingen, who praised *Spelt* as the grain best tolerated by the body. The *Old Testament* mentions *Spelt* in *Exodus 9:31, 32* and *Ezekiel 4:9*.

Today it is used in the West in much the same way as wheat; one main distinction is that the people with allergies to wheat frequently do not react to *Spelt*. Although *Spelt* contains gluten, those with gluten sensitivity, even celiacs, can usually tolerate it. In addition, *Spelt* is appreciated as much for its hearty nut-like flavor as for its healing qualities.

The grain berry grows an exceptionally thick husk that protects it from pollutants and insects. It is stored with its husk intact, so it remains fresher. Thus, unlike other grains, it is not normally treated with pesticides or other chemicals. The strong, protective husk may also be a metaphorical signature of this grain's capacity to strengthen immunity. *Spelt* contains special carbohydrates (Mucopolysaccharides) which are an important factor in blood clotting and stimulating the body's immune system.

*Spelt* is richly endowed with nutrients. In general, it is higher in protein, fat and fiber than most varieties of wheat. An important feature is its highly water-soluble fiber, which dissolves easily and allows for efficient nutrient assimilation by the body. *Spelt* also contains essential amino acids, which combine with the protein in *Spelt* constitute a source for human plasma. To use *Spelt* in baked goods, cereals and other dishes calling for wheat or other grains, substitute it one for one. You will likely always have to add gluten (from wheat) to give satisfactory yeast products.

At a major clinic in Konstanz, Germany, *Spelt* has been used as an adjunct in the treatment of many disorders, especially chronic digestive problems of all kinds, chronic infections (herpes, AIDS), nerve and bone disorders (Parkinson's disease, Alzheimer's disease, arthritis), cancer and antibiotic side effects.

## GAIANDRIANA

Gaiandriana is a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of health.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders. The end result is a feeling of well-being by, of course, being well.

The Gaiandriana (commonly referred to as "chondriana" in the Biological literature) are capable of intelligent, organized attack against

cellular invaders like viruses. Think of it as a "pac-man" operation of sorts. However, beyond that, the Gaiandriana are capable of stimulating cellular structural repairs due to damage caused by, for instance, free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. Healthy DNA and RNA within the nuclei of our cells then lead to properly formed and concentrated enzymes, upon which healthy cellular function depends.

Gaiandriana liquid is made entirely from wholesome natural ingredients.

## AQUAGAIA

Complementary to the Gaiandriana product, AquaGaia is also a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of healthy function.

AquaGaia contains mitochondria. These are the major biochemical energy "processors" within cellular metabolism. First, enzymes begin the breakdown process of organic nutrients (like fats, carbohydrates and proteins) to intermediate substances such as amino and pyruvic acids. Then, in the next "bucket brigade" step, these various acid molecules are processed within the mitochondria to release chemical energy recognized as adenosine triphosphate (ATP).

About 95% of the energy needed to "run the machinery" that keeps each cell going and healthy is produced in the mitochondria. Unfortunately, the mitochondria are particularly damaged by free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. These compromised mitochondria, like half-dead batteries, then lead to impaired cellular functioning and health. Thus is the importance of AquaGaia, with its assimilatable supply of healthy mitochondria — like "fresh batteries" for the body's cells.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders.

## 2/11/93 #2 HATONN

## GAIANDRIANA & AQUAGAIA

To help in understanding the workings of these organic "pac-men" you must realize that there is a protein covering "cap" on viruses. The protein cap is centered on a charged zinc atom and is the part of the virus that recognizes and binds to DNA—in turn allowing the virus to reproduce.

AquaGaia, in conjunction with the Gaiandriana, knock out the zinc atom (a simple "charge" change), which renders the protein ineffective. This is a breakdown of "parts" of the Gaiandriana male-female DNA structure which releases many working variants but frees the Gaiandriettes or "killers" to take out that zinc atom and pass right into the affected cell. Without the "cap", the virus cannot reproduce and infect more cells—fur-

ther, the damaged virus feeds the Gaiandriana unified cells and the circulating mitochondria.

Healthy cells are not affected because they lack the zinc-centered protein cap on the virus.

These "Gaia" compounds have an effect on cancer cells because they stop an enzyme on the cancer cells from producing a "messenger" molecule that blocks a second enzyme from attacking the cancer cell's DNA. The compounds (Gaia) have been seen to actually take out leukemia, breast, brain and colon cancer cells. We have no claim to anything other than stating that people utilizing these simple and natural substances do show improved well-being and do report feeling generally and, often remarkably, improved as to state of health, thought processes and stamina.

The obvious conclusion is that there might well be good reports of better health and faster recovery, following infection by other viruses, than those mentioned above. All viruses known react in generally the same manner.

It is known that many diseases are due to retroviral DNA and these are the most affected viruses by the Gaia-chondriana (living crystal forms). We, again, make no medical claims—we are simply reporting in an effort to explain WHAT takes place within the cellular structures of living organisms.

## NOTE

If any product you receive has an unpleasant odor — it is from the finishing culture process. Leave the bottle open to air and it will quickly dissipate. Then, depending on taste and preference—refrigerate after opening and reclosing.

**IMPORTANT:** Do not mix the two, Gaiandriana and AquaGaia, together for storage as the AquaGaia (mitochondria) are aggressive and begin to "eat" the Gaiandriana for fuel. Once ingested, they go about their appointed tasks, but in bottle prisons they are not particularly compatible once the available fuel supply is exhausted. Juices are excellent to take with the AquaGaia because the mitochondria must have the fuel derived from same, the most effective juice being from the tropical "Guava" fruit. Any juice is fine, however, and is most pleasant to intake. Diabetics should utilize whatever juices are available on their food plan to keep within the safe guidelines for calories and other requirements.

The most innocuous and easy intake available is simply a few drops under the tongue, both products taken at the same time or at different times of the day. Once the "initial" program is completed, and the maintenance level of intake is being followed, certainly the drops under the tongue are the least annoying to any daily regimen.

## GaiaLyte

GaiaLyte is brought forth from Kargasok Tea. This IS the basic component of MO-GU tea as we have used the tea by that name. The



GaiaLyte is a fully integrated electrolytic liquid. The "drink" is a "concentrate" (3 to 1 minimum—as much to one as you like maximum). It contains EVERYTHING supplemental to Gaiaandriana—INCLUDING A GROWING-PROGRAMMING BASE OF GAIANDRIANA AND BASIC DRIANAS. It also contains enough Carbragaia to equal a full schedule of what is being used in Mexico—(shark-fin cartilage). If you are using MO-GU—keep on—it can only enhance your full-rounded intake—but it WILL NOT be the same. However, the "new" drink will supply all you need without it. This is NOT A MEDICAL PROGRAM OF ANY KIND. We are not physicians as in Medical Doctor; we are not anything—except hopefully, sharers of information.

The GaiaLyte has a full spectrum of vitamins, minerals, Ginkgo, Echinacea, Chlorella, Oxygenators, Aloe Vera—everything necessary to "program" the cells in the tea membrane AND the Gaiaandriana included. This does not replace the Gaiaandriana used otherwise. This is a PERFECT medium to enhance the ability of the Gaiaandriana you already take to enhance itself—reinforcement fuel, if you will.

You can dilute the concentrate with water AND/or anything you like. May we recommend apple juice and/or Cranberry. The apple juice is to flush out the gallbladder and the cranberry juice flushes out the bladder (urine). You may use as much as you like of either OR both and we would hope you would do so on a continuing basis because of the value of these two products and their focus of use.

We believe you will find it a very tasty beverage but we ask that no matter how "good", just keep to the "program" amounts or you may find yourself a bit "woozy" immediately after intake. This is due more to the Aloe Vera present than the tea itself—but as you know, even the MO-GU tea can make you quite light-headed. There is no alcohol in the beverage although you may very well think so as the body rushes to uptake the fuel supply. This is not a medical-chemical concoction so you could take the entire bottle without damage or hazard—but you might well not feel so great for a bit afterward and it is totally UNNECESSARY for any expected positive response.

This is not like taking an antibiotic with flu or sore-throat. This is a well-body systemic enhancement. It sometimes, as with other persons' elixir—takes weeks or months to feel any difference. ONCE balanced, however, you will note that at onset of infection, cold, etc., if you take around

six ounces of Gaiaandriana and double up on the GaiaLyte—you will probably note positive response in about an hour. Remember—you are activating the enhanced immune system and it takes a while to accomplish this task.

#### **ALOE JUICE** (Whole Leaf, Cold Pressed Aloe Vera Concentrate)

Aloe Vera has a long and impressive history that spans hundreds of centuries, countries and cultures, and appears in countless "folk remedies" as a plant revered for its healing qualities.

**Aloe Juice** is a whole-leaf concentrate prepared from the freshly harvested leaves of the *Barbadensis* *Miller Aloe Vera* plant. **Aloe Juice** guarantees a minimum of 10,000 mg. of mucopolysaccharides per liter.

The nutrients reported in Aloe Vera include mucopolysaccharides and polysaccharides (glucomannans), glycoproteins, glucose, mannose, galactose, xylose, arabinose, tannins, steroids, organic acids, antibiotic principles, glucuronic acids, enzymes (oxidase, catalase and amylase), trace sugars, calcium oxalate, a protein containing 18 amino acids, "wound healing" hormones, biogenic stimulants, saponins, vitamins B1, B2, niacin, B6, choline, folic acid, chloride, sulfate, iron, calcium, copper, sodium, potassium, silicon, manganese, plus many other metabolism-assisting components.

#### **CHLORELLA**

**Chlorella** is a nutritionally balanced whole food and contributes to the health and growth of human cells like no single vitamin or mineral possibly can.

**Chlorella** is extremely high in protein (60%) and contains more than 20 vitamins and minerals, 19 of the 22 essential and non-essential amino acids, enzymes and chlorella growth factor. It is one of the richest sources of RNA and DNA known and has twenty times as much chlorophyll as alfalfa, 10 times more than other edible algae including spirulina, and 10 times more than barley grass.

**Chlorella** is a natural vitality enhancer. The vitamins found in chlorella cells include: vitamin C, provitamin A, B-carotene, chlorophyll-A, chlorophyll-B, thiamine (B1), riboflavin (B2), pyridoxine (B6), niacin (B3), pantothenic acid, folic acid, vitamin B-12, biotin, choline, vitamin K, PABA, lipoic acid, inositol and para-aminobenzoic acid. The minerals include: phosphorus, potassium, iodine, magnesium, sulphur, iron, calcium, manganese, copper, zinc and cobalt.

The amino acids include: lysine, histidine, argi-

nine, aspartic acid, threonine, serine, glutamic acid, proline, glycine, alanine, cystine, valine, methionine, isoleucine, leucine, tyrosine, phenylalanine, ornithine, tryptophan.

The suggested daily consumption is 3 grams per day.

#### **ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS** (with American Ginseng)

In recent years few medicinal plants have garnered as much attention as *Echinacea* (*Echinacea Purpurea* and *Echinacea Angustifolia*).

*Echinacea* is a non-specific stimulant to the immune system. Claims for *Echinacea* include: stimulation of leukocytes, mild antibiotic activity, anti-inflammatory activity, stimulation of the adrenal cortex, stimulation of the properdin-complement system, interferon-like activity, stimulation of general cellular immunity, and antiviral activity. Internal preparations are said to assist in alleviating cold and flu symptoms, respiratory infections, and arthritis, to name a few.

**Goldenseal** (*Hydrastis Canadensis*) is among the most popular herbs in the American health food market. Uses are numerous, including but not limited to: antiseptic, hemostatic, diuretic, laxative, and tonic/anti-inflammatory for the mucous membranes, hemorrhoids, nasal congestion, mouth and gum sores and eye afflictions.

Few medicinal plants in the world possess Ginseng's near-legendary status. Dating back thousands of years, its history of use in the Orient records therapeutic properties so wide ranging that it was first dismissed by Western doctors as a "panacea". When fatigued, Ginseng reportedly restores both physical and mental functions to peak efficiency and, with regular use, improves resistance to disease and stress. American Ginseng's genus name is *Panax Quinquifolius*.

Over 40,000 species of mushrooms exist, many of which are used as medicines. Of particular note are such remedies as penicillin- and ergot-based extracts used in migraine treatment, to name a few. Extensive research has been done with one mushroom in particular, namely, Reishi. This mushroom is now considered a tried and true immune system fortifier.

#### **SUPER OXY TODDY**

Made from pure Aloe Vera juice from organic Aloe Vera plants, this product is oxygen-enhanced with 35% food grade hydrogen peroxide, minerals, whole Aloe Vera pulp, 60 colloidal plant minerals (an aqueous solution), and natural flavors.

One ounce of **Oxy Toddy** contains approximately 20 drops of 35% food grade hydrogen peroxide. This product contains no sugar, fillers or starches and is cold processed to ensure maximum enzymatic activity.

**To order  
call...**

**1-800-639-4242**

# **SPECIAL OFFER**

## **SPELT FLOUR**

### **50 LB. BAG**

**COST: \$41.00 + Shipping & Handling.**

To order Please Call: 1(800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

**WHILE  
SUPPLIES  
LAST!**



## Hydrogen Peroxide Use For Water Purification

To purify water (of viruses as well as bacteria and other critters) for drinking purposes, use 10 drops of 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide per gallon of water and agitate container enough to mix well.

Locating the 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide can be a problem as the Elite effort to close down everything that promotes health, from products to therapies. Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide is necessary as the drugstore (3%) variety contains additives and stabilizers not good for ingestion.

## New Gaia Product Update

### • Gaia-Trim NOW AVAILABLE

• GaiaSorb Starch Neutra-Bond (2oz.) Now Available

### • GaiaSorb Travel Pack NOW AVAILABLE

• CarbraGaia [see 3/1/94 CONTACT, pgs. 10 & 37, for description]

Since it will be several weeks before the first of these products become available to order, please keep your eye on this box for availability updates!

## New Gaia Products 1994 Order Form

### Order by Mail

New Gaia Products,  
P.O. Box 27710,  
Las Vegas, NV 89126

### Order by Phone

1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

(Please Print)

Name \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Street Address \_\_\_\_\_

City/Town \_\_\_\_\_ State/Prov. \_\_\_\_\_ Zip Code \_\_\_\_\_

Daytime Phone No. \_\_\_\_\_

Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover) \_\_\_\_\_ Expiration Date \_\_\_\_\_

Signature For Credit Card Orders \_\_\_\_\_

### \*\* SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV		FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA	
\$ 0-100	\$6.00	\$ 0-100	\$8.00
\$ 101-200	\$7.00	\$ 101-200	\$9.00
\$ 201-300	\$8.00	\$ 201-300	\$10.00
\$ 301-400	\$9.00	\$ 301-400	\$11.00
\$ 401-500	\$10.00	\$ 401-500	\$12.00
\$ 501-600	\$11.00	\$ 501-600	\$13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES

### NOTE:

\*\* For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.

\*\* For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.

\*\* All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.

\*\* When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
• GAIANDRIANA 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
GAIALYTE (2 liters)	Subscribers \$15.00 Non-subscribers \$20.00		
GAITRIM - 30 Day Supply	\$35.00		
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula (180 TABLETS)	\$24.95		
• • ALOE JUICE (1 liter) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) (10X STRENGTH)	\$18.00		
• • ALOE JUICE (16 oz.) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) (15X STRENGTH)	\$16.00		
CHLORELLA (1/2 lb.) (500 TABLETS/500mg. EA.)	\$32.00		
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS (90 TABLETS)	\$24.50		
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract)	\$24.95		
• • SUPER OXY (1 qt.) (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE)	\$18.00		
SUPER OXY (1 gal.) (CHERRY) (CRANBERRY)	\$60.00		
TOTAL THIS COLUMN			

• ADDITIONAL DISCOUNTS AVAILABLE FOR CONTACT SUBSCRIBERS ONLY.

• • ASK ABOUT OUR QUANTITY DISCOUNTS.

• • • ASK ABOUT OUR OTHER ALOE PRODUCTS.

PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL NON-BREAD or PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES.

-- New Gaia Products.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE (FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)	\$149.00		
GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Whole Wheat & Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Pure Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
WHOLE SPELT KERNELS 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00 \$ 12.50		
WHOLE GRAIN SPELT FLOUR 2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 2.50 \$ 5.00 \$ 10.00		
• PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE 1 Bottle Gaiaandria (1 qt.) 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix 5 Audio-cassettes	\$180.00 \$150.00 for CONTACT subscribers only.		
• MAINTENANCE PACKAGE 1 Bottle Gaiaandria (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix	\$115.00 \$ 90.00 for CONTACT subscribers only.		
GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND (2 oz.) NICOTINE__CAFFEINE__ALCOHOL__ SUCROSE__STARCH__	\$ 6.00ea.		
GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK	\$ 15.00		

Please make all checks and money orders payable to:

New Gaia Products,  
P.O. Box 27710,  
Las Vegas, NV  
89126

TOTAL THIS COLUMN

TOTAL FROM OTHER COLUMN

SHIPPING & HANDLING

SUB TOTAL

SALES TAX Nevada residents only, add 7%

TOTAL ENCLOSED



# PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE **PHOENIX JOURNALS** AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG—STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. **SINGLE JOURNALS** ARE \$6.00, ANY **4 JOURNALS** ARE \$5.50 EACH, **10 OR MORE JOURNALS** ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra - see right).

**\*\* These marked JOURNALS are out of stock until further notice.**

- \*\*1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
- 2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, I AM SANANDA
- 3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
- 4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
- \*\*5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
- \*\*6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL
- 7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
- \*\*9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
- \*\*10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
- \*\*11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
- \*\*12. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX
- \*\*13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET
- \*\*14. RRPP - RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX
- 15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION
- \*\*16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON
- \*\*17. THE NAKED PHOENIX
- \*\*18. BLOOD AND ASHES

- 19. FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
- \*\*20. THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
- \*\*21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
- \*\*23. BURNT OFFERINGS
- \*\*24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL
- \*\*25. THE BITTER COMMUNION
- \*\*26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS
- 27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
- \*\*28. OPERATION SHANSTORM
- \*\*29. END OF THE MASQUERADE
- 38. THE DARK CHARADE
- 39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I
- 40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II
- 41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET--ZIONISM IS RACISM
- 42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
- 43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
- 44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
- 45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
- 46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
- 48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
- 49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
- 50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
- 51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
- 52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
- 53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
- 54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
- 55. MARCHING TO ZION
- 56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY

- 57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000. DIVINE PLAN VOL. II
- 58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
- 59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
- 60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
- 61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
- 62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
- 63. THE BEST OF TIMES
- 64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
- 65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
- 66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
- 67. THE BEAST AT WORK
- 68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
- 69. TATTERED PAGES
- 70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
- 71. COALESCENCE
- 72. CANDLELIGHT
- 73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
- 74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
- 75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
- 76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
- 77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
- 78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
- 79. MARCHING TO ZOG
- 80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
- 81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
- 82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
- 83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
- 84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
- 85. SHOCK THERAPY
- 86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
- 87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

**PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.**  
Post Office Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126  
**1-800-800-5565**  
Canadians call  
**1-805-822-9655**  
(Mastercard, VISA, Discover)

## Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)  
UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
ALASKA & HAWAII  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l  
CANADA & MEXICO  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l  
FOREIGN  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate  
(Please allow 5-8 weeks for delivery on all book orders)

## CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT  
is published by  
CONTACT, Inc.  
Post Office Box 27800  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$20 for 13 issues (US); \$22 (Canada/Mexico); \$30 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$40 (US); \$44 (Canada/Mexico); \$60 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$75 (US); \$80 (Canada/Mexico); \$110 (Foreign). Subscribers: Expiration date appears on right side of mailing label.

**Quantity Subscriptions:** \$65.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$97.50 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$135. for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$250 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$500 for 100 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,000 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Alaska, HI, Canada, Mexico and Foreign, call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of **CONTACT, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR** or **PHOENIX EXPRESS** are \$1.50 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1-10 copies \$1.50 each; 11-50 copies \$15.00; 51-100 copies \$25.00. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Alaska, Hawaii, Canada & Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

### Copyright Statement

COPYRIGHT 1994 by CONTACT, Inc. Reproduction of this newspaper for private, non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content and integrity remain absolutely unchanged. For commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden unless and until permission is granted in writing by CONTACT, INC.

**PLEASE NOTE:**  
CONTACT and Phoenix Source Distributors are **NOT** the same! Checks sent for **JOURNALS** or book orders should **NOT** be made out to **CONTACT** - and vice versa.

"Ye shall know the TRUTH and the TRUTH shall make you mad!"

◆◆◆◆◆  
**SUBSCRIBE  
TO CONTACT  
CALL**

**1-800-800-5565**

## TELEPHONE HOTLINE 805-822-0202

This is a service for our dedicated readers. *Today's Watch* telephone hotline carries the latest news and comments from Commander Hatonn's most recent writings. This is our way of keeping **you** informed about fast-breaking news and events.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus *daily* callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. The message update(s), if any, occur by 6 PM Pacific Time.